LOUNGER.

A

PERIODICAL PAPER,

PUBLISHED AT EDINBURGH IN THE YEARS 1785 and 1786.

IN THREE VOLUMES.

VOL. II.

THE FOURTH EDITION.

LONDON:

Printed for A. STRAHAN, and T. CADELL in the Strand; and W. CREECH, at Edinburgh.

M DCC LXXXVIII.

CONTENTS.

Nº P	age
36. Narrative of a country family raised to sud-	
den affluence by the arrival of a fon from	
India, and of the taxes to which the enjoy-	
ment of its wealth is subject; in a letter	
from Marjory Mushroom,	1
37. Effects of the introduction of ancient My-	
thology into the Poetry of modern times,	9
38. Dream of a court instituted for the dissolu-	
tion of marriages, on the ground of a de-	84
ception in some of the parties, -	16
39. High and brilliant talents not the most con-	
ducive to eminence or fuccess in the depart-	
ments of business and ambition,	25
40. Qualifications required in a country clergy-	
man by his patron and his patron's family.	169
Amiable picture of the clergyman of Colonel	
Caustic's parish,	34
41. Arguments for the existence of sorcery in the	
present times. Enumeration of various	
kinds of modern witchcraft,	42
42. On the Poems of Hamilton of Bangour,	51
43. The evils of a good Neighbourhood,	
44. Narrative of the happiness of a virtuous and	
benevolent East Indian; in a letter from	
JOHN TRUMAN,	70

Nº	- I	age
45.	Second Letter from JEREMIAH DY- SOON, containing a narrative of his ex- pedition to England for the benefit of his health,	18
46.	The power of fashion in regulating the deportment of men towards the other	
47.	fex; in a letter from ALMERIA, Law of Amasis for every Egyptian to	92
•	give an account of his manner of acquiring his livelihood. Dream of such	
48.	an institution in Britain, The sentiment and the moral of Time. Resections occasioned by the beginning of another year,	113
40.	Observations on Comedy,	121
	The same subject continued. Moral effects	
51.	of Comedy, Senex on our neglect of the improvement and of the progress of time.—Proposal by Memory Modish, for a new sort of Memorandum-book of things to	131
	be forgotten,	140
52.	On the discrimination of semale character. Different plan of education in two mothers of different talents and dispo-	626
53-	fitions, The Petition of NIGHT, complaining of the encroachments of fashionable people,	151

N.	The last the same of the same	Page
	and proposing a new table of time for their use. Distresses of a young Lady not quite so young as she once was; in	-40
	a letter from JESSAMINA,	160
54.	Effects of great cities on manners. Jour- nal of arrivals in Edinburgh,	171
55.	Letter from HANNAH WAITFORT, giving an account of her sufferings from	
	a woman of keen feelings,.	181
56.	MARJORY MUSHROOM's account of her life in town. Hardships to be endured	· **
- D'A	by a disciple of the Ton,	191
57.	Family happiness of Aurelius, an ami- able old man,	200
58.	Mary Plain's account of a hunter ofter	208
50.	The pains and penalties of Idleness, par-	200
39.	cularly in the life of a Man of Fashion,	215
60.	Scheme of a literary projector for a new	
	fort of periodical publication,	224
61.	Of the duty to servants. Story of ALBERT BANE,	
62.	Third letter from MARJORY MUSH-	
	ROOM, giving an account of her feel-	
2	ings on her return to the country,	241
03.	Sufferings of a husband under an æcono- mical wife; in a letter from ROBERT	
	Easy,	251

Nº	I	age
64.	History of a marriage, made from en- thusiastic attachment; in a letter from	
	Constantia,	262
65.	Character of Mr. Wilfull, a professed	269
66.	Temper and constitutional good spirits oftener the cause of happiness than genius and abilities, illustrated in the situations of Tom Sanguine and Ned Prospect,	278
67.	Superiority of modern education over the ancient. Its principle the acquisition of	505
	knowledge by speaking,	287
68.	Critical Remarks on the character of	
cor	Falstaff,	296
69.	The same subject continued.	305

Est to the four paper, our terminal plant in the term of the term of the terminal plant in the terminal plant in the terminal property of the terminal plant, to the terminal plant in the terminal plant, to the terminal plant, to the terminal plant, to the terminal plant in the terminal

LOUNGER

Nº 36. SATURDAY, October 8, 1785.

Divitias operofiores. Hor.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

59

78

87

96

05

with your paper, our family only having taken it in last week for the first time, when it was recommended to my brother by Lady Betty Lampson, who happened to be on a visit in our country. Her Ladyship said, it was a dear sweet satirical paper, and that one sound all one's acquaintance in it. And sure enough I sound some of my acquaintance in it (for I am the only reader among us), and so I shall tell Mr. John Homespun when I meet him. Only think of a man come to his years to go to put himself and Vol. II.

his neighbours into print in the manner he has done. But I dare to say it is all out of spite and envy at our having grown so suddenly rich, by my brother's good fortune in India: and to be sure, Sir, things are changed with us from what I remember; and yet perhaps we are not so much to be envied neither, if all were known.—Do tell me, Sir, how we shall manage to be as happy as people suppose our good fortune must have made us.

But perhaps, Sir, it is not the fashion (as my fifter-in-law and Monf. de Sabot fays) to be happy.-Lord, Sir, I had forgot you don't know Monf. de Sabot! But really my head is not fo clear as it used to be. I will try to tell you things in their order. - My brother, who, as Mr. Homespun has informed you, is returned home with a great fortune, is determined to live as becomes it, and fent down a ship-load of blacks in laced liveries, the fervants in this country not being handy about fine things; though, to tell you the truth, fome of the Blackamoors don't give themselves much trouble about their work, and two of them never do a turn except playing on the French horn, and fometimes making punch, when it is wanted particularly nice.

Besides these, there came down in two chaises my brother's own valet de sham, my sister's own maid, a man cook, who has two of the negers

under

t

I

A

under him, and Mons. de Sabot, whom my brother wrote to me he had hired for a butler; but, when he came, he told us he was maiter dotell, and had been so to the Earl of C—, the Duke of N—, and two German princes. So, to be sure, we were almost asraid to speak to him, till we found he was as affable and obliging as could be, and told us every thing we ought to do to be sashionable, and like the great solks of London and Paris. Mons. de Sabot is acquainted with every one of them.

But then, Sir, it is so troublesome an affair to be fashionable! and so my father and mother, and the rest of us, who have never been abroad, find. We used to be as cheerful a family as any in the country; and at our dinners and suppers. if we had not fine things, we had pure good appetites, and, after the table was uncovered, used to be as merry as grigs at Grofs purposes, Questions and commands, or What's my thought like? But now we must not talk loud, nor laugh, nor walk fast, nor play at romping games; and we must fit quiet during a long dinner of two courses and a deffert, and drink wine and water, and never touch our meat but with our fork, and pick our teeth after dinner, and dabble in cold water, and Lord knows how many other things; which Monf. de Sabot fays every body comi fo does. And fuch a thing he tells me (for I am a fort of B 2 favourite

favourite and scholar of his) is comi fo in the first course, and such a thing in the second; and this in the entries, and that in the removes. Comi fo, it feems, means vaftly fine in his language, though we country folks, if we durst own it, find the comi fo things often very ill tasted, and now and then a little stinking. But we shall learn to like them monstrously by and by, as Mons. de Sabot affures us.

My father is hardest of us all to be taught to do what he ought; and he curfed comi fo once or twice to Monf. de Sabot's face. But my brother and my fifter-in-law are doing all that they can to wean him from his old customs, that he mayn't affront himself before company. He fought hard for his pipe and his spit-box; but my fister-inlaw would not fuffer the new window-curtains and chair-covers to be put up till he had given over both. And, what do you think, Sir, the old gentleman was caught yesterday by my brother and a young Baronet of his acquaintance, who went into the stable to look at one of my brother's stud, as they call it, smoking his pipe in one of the empty stalls. And I heard Sir Harry Driver give an account of it to my fifter-in-law when they came in to supper, and how, as he faid, " he had tallyho'd old Squaretoes, as he flunk from his kennel."

My brother, you must know, has a mind to be a parliament-man, and fo he invites all the country, high and low, to eat and drink with him; and fometimes I have been fadly out of countenance, and so have we all, when some of his old acquaintance have told long stories of things which happened to them formerly, though ten to one my brother does not remember a syllable As t'other day, when our schoolof them. master's son Samuel put him in mind of their going together to Edinburgh for the first time, and how they had but one pair of filk stockings between them, and my brother had them on in the morning to see a gentleman who was first cousin to an East India Director, and Sam got them in the evening to visit the Principal of the college; and all this before Sir Harry Driver, Lord Squanderfield, and Lady Betty Lampoon.

Then my brother is turned an improver, which every body fays is an excellent way of laying out his money, and is so public-spirited!—and the planner who has come to give directions about it tells us, that in a few years hence he will get five pounds for every five shillings he lays out now in that way. In the mean time, however, it gives him a sad deal of trouble; when every thing is resolved upon to-day, 'tis a chance but it is all turned topsey-turvey to-morrow; for his voters, as they call the gentlemen on my brother's side

B 3

of the queftion, who come to vifit us, have every one their own opinion, and are always giving him advice how to do things for the best. One told him lately, he should level such a piece of ground which is in fight of the bow-window in the drawing-room; another, a few mornings after, blamed this first adviser for want of taste, and faid he would give 500 guineas for fuch a knoll in the very fpot where they had levelled it; and so they are building rocks there, and planting them as fast as they can. He pulled down a piece of an old church that stood in the way of what they call the approach to the house; and presently a gentleman from England told him a ruin was the very thing wanted in that place, - and fo the old church must be built up a-new. Lord Squanderfield advised him to make a piece of water in the garden; and they had almost finished it, when Lady Betty convinced him that in summer it would be a puddle, as she termed it, that would flink him out of his house, and fly-blow every bit of meat at his table.

Lady Betty has been very useful to my sisterin-law too about the choice of the surniture, though that likewise has been a troublesome job, owing to bad advice in the beginning. We had got sofas and stuffed chairs in the drawing-room, which my Lady has made her change for cabrioles; and the damask beds she has persuaded her are not in the least fit for a country house; and so they are all taken down, and chintzes put up in their place.

In the same ship with the blacks, my brother brought down a great collection of pictures, which were purchased for him at a sale in London, and are worth, I am told, Lord knows how much, though he got them, as he affures us, for an old fong; and yet feveral of them I have heard cost fome hundreds of pounds. But this, between ourselves, is the most plaguy of all his fineries. Would you believe it, Sir, he is obliged to be two or three hours every morning in the gallery, with a little book in his hand, like a poor schoolboy, getting by heart the names and the stories of all the men and women that are painted there. that he may have his lesson pat for the company that are to walk and admire the paintings till dinner is served up. And yet, after all, he is fometimes mistaken about them, as last Thursday he told a gentleman that was looking at the pictures, that the half-naked woman above the chimney-piece was done for one Caroline Marrot (I suppose from the picture of some Miss no better than she should be); whereas the gentleman, Mr. Gufto, declared it was as like Widow Renny as one egg is like another.

I could tell you a great deal more of embarrassments and vexations in the enjoyment of our good fortune; but I am fure I must have wearied you by my scribble-scrabble account of what I have told. It will be sufficient to show you that Mr. Homespun has not so much cause for envy as from his letter I presume he seels against us, and will, I hope, also procure a little of your good counsel how to make a comi so life somewhat more comfortable to the greatest part of our family, and in particular to your humble servant,

in the aller and the state of t

to a special transfer of the second s

en la company de la company de

The state of the state of the grant

MARJORY MUSHROOM.

and the later of the same of the conjular

the state of the s

Z

Nº 37. SATURDAY, October 15, 1785.

the to the took of the first of the took o

event from I statem I and a constant hour,

THE mythology of the ancients has given rife to many an elegant allusion; and adorned many a beautiful description.

In a book published lately at Paris, containing an account of the principal gems in the cabinet of the Duke of Orleans, is the following excellent illustration of the pleasing effects of the popular

religion of antiquity.

"The delightful fictions built on their religious fystem," fays the author of this work, "have peopled and animated all nature, and made a folemn temple of the vast universe. Those flowers, whose varied and shining beauty we so much admire, are the tears of Aurora. It is the breath of Zephyrus which gently agitates the leaves. The foft murmurs of the waters are the fighs of the Naiads. A god impels the winds. A god pours out the rivers. Grapes are the gift of Bacchus, Ceres presides over the harvest. Orchards are the care of Pomona. Does a shepherd found his reed on the fummit of a mountain, it is Pan who with his pastoral pipe returns ths amorous lay. When the sportsman's horn rouses the attentive ear, it is Diana armed with her bow and quiver, more nimble than the flag The pursues, who takes the diversion of the chace The Sun is a god, who, riding on a car of fire, diffuses his light through the world. The Stars are fo many divinities, who measure with their golden beams the regular process of time. The Moon presides over the silence of the night, and confoles the world for the absence of her brother. Neptune reigns in the feas, furrounded by the Nereids, who dance to the joyous shells of the Tritons. In the highest heavens is seated Jupiter, the master and father of men and gods: under his feet roll the thunders formed by the Cyclops in the cavern of Lemnos: his smile rejoices nature, and his nod shakes the foundation of Olympus. Surrounding the throne of their fovereign, the other divinities quaff the nectar from a cup presented to them by the young and beautiful Hebe. In the middle of the bright circle shines with diffinguished lustre the unrivalled beauty of Venus, alone adorned with a splendid girdle, on which the Graces and Sports for ever play; and in her hand is a smiling boy, whose power is univerfally acknowledged by earth and heaven."

It is impossible to read this elegant passage without feeling something of that delusion it describes; and the reader who is conversant in the classics will at once call to his recollection many of those animated descriptions and pleasing allu-

fions

fions with which those admirable works so much

For my own part, however, while I must always remember, with a pleasing fort of gratitude, the delight which I have received from the poets of Greece and of Rome : and while I recollect, with a species of enthusiasm, that rapture I first received from the animated accounts of nature with which their works are adorned: I cannot help fometimes thinking that the tafte which they have produced in modern times, that fondness of imitation they have given birth to, has in some respects hurt the works of the moderns, and, instead of improving, helped to spoil many an exertion of genius. The mythological allufions of the ancients were grafted on the popular opinions of the country; as fuch, to a reader of the times they were natural; the mind eafily acknowledged their justice, and something like an implicit belief attended their perusal. Even when they are perused by a modern, in the writings of the ancients, he acquires some portion of this belief. The same ductility of imagination which creates our fympathy and interest in the passions and feelings of an Achilles and an Æneas, though they lived in a diffant region, and a period long fince past, makes us enter into their religious creed, and the effects thereby produced. Our reason is for a time suspended; and we can for a moment suppose Minerva to descend from heaven to affist a Grecian hero, or Eolus to inflate the winds at the suit of Juno, to overwhelm in the billows the unfortunate son of a rival goddess.

But those animated and personified descriptions, however natural in an ancient author, and however they may interest even a modern reader by the same sympathy which engages us in the sate of a hero who died a thousand years ago, have now ceased to be natural. When used by a modern writer, they do not proceed from an animated mind, impressed and governed by the belief of his countrymen, but are the effect of a mere copy, the seeble offspring of a cold and service imitation.

Whether it has proceeded from this cause I know not; but, while I feel the most pleasing delusion from the mythological sictions of the ancient authors, I have always selt something very much the reverse from the same sictions when appearing in the works of the moderns. The scenes which nature lays before us, and the actions of those men who are placed in interesting situations, when well described, and naturally represented, must ever be delightful; but, when in a modern author I see nature left as it were behind, and borrowed description and allusion made use of, I have ever sound my mind, instead of being gratisted, cheated of that pleasure which it wished

wished to enjoy. The delusion in which I was fond to indulge has been removed, and fanciful conceit has usurped the place of nature.

Another bad consequence of this servile imitation of the ancients, of this borrowing what was natural in them, but which is no longer so in us, has been to prevent modern authors from studying nature as it is, from attempting to draw it as it really appears; and, instead of giving genuine descriptions, it leads them to give those only which are false and artificial.

Every reader acquainted with our modern authors will easily recall a variety of passages to illustrate these remarks.

To take an instance from the works of an author who does the highest honour to his country, what can be more absurd than the following lines as a description of Windsor Forest?

See Pan with flocks, with fruits Pomona crown'd,
Here blushing Flora paints the enamell'd ground,
Here Ceres' gifts in waving prospect stand,
And nodding tempt the jovial reaper's hand.

This is furely not a description of Windsor Forest.

In the like manner, the description in the same poem, of Thames shedding tears for Cowley's death, must surpass all modern credulity; and of an equally unnatural kind is the transformation of Lodona, the daughter of father Thames.

eye

ey

its

ca

at

m

2

P

In the Pastorals of the same author, what. strange effects are produced by the mourning of a shepherd boy along the side of the Thames!

There while he mourn'd, the streams forgot to

The flocks around a dumb compassion show,
The Naiads wept in ev'ry wat'ry bow'r,
And Jove consented in a silent show'r.

The same shepherd thus describes the effects of his numbers:

And yet my numbers please the rural throng, Rough satyrs dance, and Pan applauds my song.

It is unnecessary to multiply examples; the descriptive poems of the moderns are full of them.

One author deserves to be excepted, an author who has been justly deemed an original, and whose character of originality is in a great measure owing to his having painted nature as it is, and laid aside the mythological allusions of antiquity.—Thomson, in his Seasons, may be styled the great Poet of Nature. In that poem he has described the whole varied year, and the different scenes which its variations produce.

"This author," fays a distinguished critic, is intitled to one praise of the highest kind; his mode of thinking and of expressing his thoughts is original. He thinks in a peculiar train, and he thinks always as a man of genius: he looks round on nature and on life with the

eye which Nature bestows only on a poet; the eye that distinguishes, in every thing presented to its view, whatever there is on which imagination can delight to be detained, and with a mind that at once comprehends the vast, and attends to the minute. The reader of the Seasons wonders that he never saw before what Thomson shows him, and that he never yet has felt what Thomson expresses."

Great part of this high praise appears to me to have arisen from what has been observed, of Thomson's having studied nature, and painted it as it is. Hardly, and with very sew exceptions, will he be found endeavouring to adorn or heighten his descriptions with the religious sictions of antiquity.

As this author has drawn his pictures of nature from nature itself, so the nearer we bring his pictures to the originals from which he draws, the more will we admire them; the nearer our examination is, the more will our mind be filled and kindled with those sentiments which his descriptions produce. They resemble those striking likenesses, those highly finished portraits, which we examine by the side of the persons who sit for them. I am never more delighted with Thomfon's Winter, the best of his Seasons, than when I read it in the month of December, and listen to the "favage howl of the blast," and see the "sky saddened with the gather'd storm."

tra

be fu

of

th

n

bi

Nº 38. SATURDAY, Officer 22, 1785.

Happened a few evenings ago, to have an appointment with a friend of mine, a gentleman of the law, which some particular business prevented him from keeping with his usual punctuality. While I waited for him in his study, I took down from one of his shelves a book at random, to amuse myself with till he should come in. In my character of Lounger, I have learned never to put back a book because its subject promises to be a dull one. Though this was a law folio, therefore, I fat down contentedly to peruse it; having often experienced, that, in books where I. looked for the least entertainment, I have unexpectedly met with the most. So it happened in this law treatife; where, on the chapter of Marriage, which chanced to turn up to me, I found the nice distinctions and subtleties of legal investigation fo illuminated with a variety of interesting cases, that I shall certainly recommend the book, and particularly the above-mentioned chapter of it, to all my young friends who are engaged in thestudy of that dry and intricate science. I am perfuaded their imaginations will not be less exercifed than their judgments, in following the learned author through the numerous pointed illuf-

trations

down. Of those doctrines the abstract seems to be, that though certain smaller deceptions are not sufficient for setting aside a matrimonial engagement; yet a very high degree of deceit made use of by one of the parties to influence and inveigle the other, will render the marriage void and null ab initio, as if no such contract had ever been made.

I was deeply engaged in those speculations, when my friend cut them short by entering the room; and, as his time is precious, we had no leisure to sollow them together; though I had much inclination to have asked his assistance in clearing up some legal doubts which the author's reasoning had created in my mind. When I got home at night, the subject recurred to my memory; but, beside a warm fire in a cold evening, even the thoughts of marriage will not keep a man awake. I insensibly sell asseep in my chair, when a dream took up (as is generally the case) the thread of my waking thoughts, and pursued it in the sollowing whimsical manner.

Methought I was carried into a great hall, which, in its gloom, its antique ornaments, and its dustiness, resembled some of our courts of justice; at the surther end of which was seated, in the dress and with the insignia of a judge, the learned and worthy author of the treatise above mentioned.

mentioned. By one of the attendants of the court I was informed, that his office was a fort of chancellorship of matrimony, with the power of confirming or annulling all marriages, as in equity and good conscience should seem to him proper; that this was one of the days appointed for hearings; and that the parties, complainants and respondents, were waiting without, ready to be called in to state their complaints and defences. I, who am a bachelor (which I believe I formerly hinted to my readers), selicitated myfelf on this happy opportunity of instruction and entertainment, and sat down on one of the benches, to hear with attention the different causes that should be argued.

The first person who came to the bar was a man of rather an ungracious appearance, and a countenance not at all expressive of good humour. He exhibited his complaint, and prayed for a dissolution of his marriage on the head of deception in his wife's temper; who, as he informed the judge, had made herself appear before marriage one of the sweetest and most engaging young women in the world; that during her virgin state she had never been seen, at least by the complainant, with a single frown on her brow, and was the very life and soul of every company she was in; but that she had not been married a week, when he discovered that she was (saving the court's presence)

a very

No :

ave

frie

tha

hal

ma

T

ni

br

th

n

r

Nº 38.

f

a very devil incarnate; that scarce a day passed in which she did not abuse himself, ill-treat his friends, and whip all the children round; and that he was obliged to change his fervants every half-year, except one old cross devil of a cookmaid, whom she kept to vex and plague him. The lady being called upon for her defence, denied any deception by which the marriage had been brought about, or could now be annulled; for that all her acquaintance could teftify how goodnatured she was when she was not contradicted; and that before marriage her husband had never contradicted her. She likewise pleaded recrimination in bar of his complaint; and offered to prove, that he himself was one of the most crosstempered men in the world. The judge difmissed the complaint; but recommended to the parties, fince they feemed equally distatisfied, to separate by mutual consent. The husband seemed inclined to adopt this proposition; but the lady rejected it; and, flinging out of court with a toss up of one fide of her hoop, faid, she had more spirit than to indulge him in that. The husband growled fomething, which I could not hear, and followed her.

The second complainant was dressed in a very shabby coat, and had a very indecent length of beard on his face. He prayed a dissolution of his marriage, from a gross deception in point of

his wife's person and appearance. He was, he faid, chiefly induced to the match, from the beauty of her face and the elegance of her figure. which first had made her his toast, then his mistress, and lastly his wife: That for some little time after his marriage, this deception was perfectly kept up: That in a few months, however, he began to be fensible of it; and, after her becoming pregnant of her first child, it was apparent to every body: That, subsequent to that period, his wife totally neglected all attention to her shape and complexion; and had ever fince been fo perfect a flattern as to have forfeited all pretenfions to those qualities, on the faith of which he had married her. The lady made no appearance, which fome one in court fuggested was owing toits being so early an hour, as she seldom rose till twelve, and never was dreffed till three. Indeed, upon some question of the judge, it came out, that the husband had never seen her before marriage at an earlier hour, and feldom even then, but at great dinners, private balls, and public affemblies. His lordship delayed the further consideration of the cause till another day, recommending to the gentleman, when he appeared there again, to flew the respect due to the court, by having his beard shaved, and putting on a clean thirt. In Masoraps of Paging man 19m ha

to said a may him to be drew of the Aman The

No

wi

inf

of

CO

af

fi

C

k

The third profecutor was an elderly gentleman with a wrinkled face, and a body feemingly very infirm, who came forward to the bar by the help of a ftaff, or rather crutch. He represented to the court that he had married a few years before. after having lived a bachelor till he was turned of fixty, a young innocent girl, as he imagined, who had been bred up, at her father's house in the country, in perfect ignorance of the town, its expences and amusements, who knew only how to knit, work fringes, and border an apron, to affift at making of a pudding, and constructing a goofeberry-pye; whose greatest expence was a filk gown once in two years, with a callico of her own making for morning wear; and whose highest pleasure consisted in dancing at a country wedding, or a Christmas gambol. But that, not long after the was married, the contrived to have him bring her to town, where she spent as much money in one month as it had cost her father to keep her all her life before; and actually wore, at this moment, a cap and feathers, the price of which would have clothed her for a whole year in the country: That she was scarcely ever at home, except when she had asked a dozen fine people to dinner or supper, and was seldom in bed till three in the morning: That the would not fuffer any of his former companions to approach her, but kept company only with diffipated young people of the other fex, or extravagant and giddy women of her own. And therefore, from all those circumstances, shewing the highest degree of deception under which he had been inveigled to marry. he prayed a diffolution of the matrimonial engagement, dropping some hints, at the same time, that the young lady might do very well for a younger and a gayer husband, and that he would come down handsomely, to make her worth another man's taking. To this complaint it was answered, on the part of the lady, that there was no fort of deception in the case; that she had all along declared she did not care a farthing for her intended husband, but on the contrary hated and abhorred him: That he had bribed her parents, who had partly frightened and partly cajoled her into the match, by the offer of large fettlements. and the flattering prospect of being the wife of a very rich man; fo that, in the very nature of the contract, she gave up her person to her said husband in exchange for the enjoyment of fuch pleafures as his fortune could enable her to command for the prefent, and the hopes of what a large jointure might procure for the future: That, therefore, all the finery, amusements, and expence, which he complained of, were only parts of the first clause of the agreement; and that, whatever vexation or uneafiness her conduct might create to him, were but justifiable means of fulfilling

Cl ref hu cla

No

fh no di lib cl

fo fa h

V

th for th

1

fulfilling the accomplishment of the second. The Chancellor delivered his opinion in favour of the respondent; but proposed, in compassion to the husband (which, however, the worthy judge declared his conduct had little merited), that they should compromise matters, by the lady's renouncing her right to the man, on being immediately vested in her jointure. The lady was decliberating on this proposal, when her Lord declared himself in the negative; and clearing his voice with a hem, hobbled out of court in a step somewhat firmer than that in which he entered, saying, Nobody could tell which of them might have the benefit of survivorship.

The next case was pretty similar to the foregoing, except that the plaintiff was the wise, and
the desendant her husband; an old lady of threescore versus a young stout sellow of five-and
twenty. She alleged, that when a virgin she
had been made to believe he loved her to desperation; but had discovered, the very day of the
wedding, that he was only enamoured of twenty
thousand pounds she happened to possess in the
Long Annuities. The husband denied the charge
of deceiving her; for that she knew, from the
beginning of their acquaintance, that he wished
to marry the Long Annuities, which he said,
smiling, he would endeavour to make shorter.
The lady on this lost temper. "Do you dare

to fay so, Sir?" she exclaimed; "you, whom I faved from a jail; you, who, before I took compassion on you, had not a coat to your back, nor a dinner to your belly? Do you dare to look in my face, and say you did not deceive me?"—" Madam," replied the spark, with an easy impudent air, "do you venture to show that sace, and to say so?" On this she broke out into such a violent passion, and was so vehement in her outcries, that the noise awaked me.—"Twas but a dream," said I, starting from my chair;—" and yet—"tis as well I am a bachelor."

and anything way there the first the

Salar to the contract part of the talk age to the con-

with the second of the second second second second second

Daniel Control of the Control of the

The same of the sa

Shall and the Court of the Shall and the Court of the Cou

I

a i

pli

the

ho qu br of ive

T be will all

Of

ju

No 39. SATURDAY, October 29, 1785.

A Judge is just, a Chancellor juster still, A Gownman learn'd, a Bishop what you will, Wise, if a Minister, &c. POPE.

IT is an old, and has been a frequent observation, that men of genius seldom succeed in the common business of life. I have no where, however, found it so happily illustrated, as by a question of Swift's, in a letter to Lord Bolingbroke:—"Did you never (says he) observe one of your clerks cutting his paper with a blunt ivory knise? Did you ever know the knise fail to go the right way? whereas, if you had used a razor or a pen-knise, you had odds against you of spoiling a whole sheet."

The very idea of genius and of fine parts, implies that they should be rare and uncommon. The ordinary course of society, therefore, has not been left to depend upon them; but it has been wisely ordered, that the business of life, almost in all its departments, should admit of being carried on by such men, and with such talents, as are every day to be met with.

The unexperienced and the vulgar are apt to judge of talents from the success with which they V.O.L. II. C are

ei

n

he

vi

ju

m

W

pl

a

ef

Vi

21

rei

are attended; to estimate the difficulty of situations from their supposed importance, or from the attention which they draw, and the rank which they confer in society.

With them, the lawyer or the physician who has obtained high reputation, or arrived at high practice, is concluded to possess more than ordinary talents for his profession; and if a person has commanded an army or a fleet with success; if he has figured in either house of Parliament; if he has made himself of importance to government, and filled a high department in the state; the public set no bounds to their admiration, and every one concludes the genius and talents of such a man to be of the highest magnitude.

When we resist, however, the glare of success, and the impression of public opinion, and call experience to our aid in the examination of particular instances, we shall find not only that all these situations have been attained, but that they have been filled, with credit to the possessors, and satisfaction to the public, by men whose talents and whose virtues were noways extraordinary. Nay, perhaps, on a closer investigation, we shall be convinced, that such persons owed to the mediocrity of their talents, and the desects or weaknesses of their character, that elevation which to many has appeared the attainment of genius and the reward of virtue.

Lelius

Lelius possessed uncommon talents. He derived from nature a correct judgment, a sound and penetrating understanding; and his natural endowments were cultivated by a liberal education, an early acquaintance with the best writers, and a familiar intercourse with men of genius and of letters. There were sew branches of public or of national business, respecting which he was not possessed of ample information. His views with regard to them were always liberal, generally prosound, and seldom failed of being just and well founded.

As a speaker, Lelius seldom addressed himself to the passions or the fancy of his audience. He had, however, an easy and unembarrassed elocution, a sufficient command of language to communicate his views with clearness and perspicuity. His style, though simple and unadorned, was pure and correct; and his manner, though plain, was forcible and manly. He had obtained a seat in the House of Commons, at a time of life when his reputation for knowledge was generally established, when his talents were in their fullest vigour; and if at any time he offered his sentiments, he never failed of being listened to with attention, or of finding them received with that respect to which they were so well entitled.

The talents of Lelius, however, were of a kind which very feldom disposed him to make that ef-

fort. Accustomed to investigate with accuracy, to view his subject in every possible light, and to fee the force of every difficulty which prefented itself, he was not easily satisfied with the extent of his information, nor convinced of the justice of his opinions; and men of more limited views and shallower understandings, but of bolder or of rasher spirits, were generally allowed to carry away the reputation of that knowledge, and of those talents, the extent of which would not allow Lelius to display them. . busolong vilmener

Cornelius had obtained an education equally liberal, and had the same opportunities to improve himself by books and conversation; nor were his knowledge and information less extensive than those of Lelius. He was not perhaps altogether his equal in acuteness of understanding or strength of judgment; but, if he fell short in these, he no less surpassed him in a brilliancy of fancy and vigour of imagination, improved by an early acquaintance with whatever is beautiful or fublime in the classical productions of ancient or of modern times, and in in netw bedidding.

: Full of fentiment and of feeling, enlivened by fancy, enriched by imagery, and often flowing in a style of the most classic beauty, the eloquence of Cornelius could not fail to command atten-

tion, and to be listened to with pleasure.

July very fellom difinofed him to make that ef-

ra

it

11

ju

C

th

Nº 39.

But, while his knowledge and his eloquence gained to Cornelius the reputation of an accomplished scholar and a fine speaker, his ideas were often too refined, and his views too loofe for bufinels. His eloquence lost its power of persuafion, from an idea that it was calculated to dazzle rather than to inform; and though he often spoke with applause, and sometimes with success, it never produced him the reputation of a man of bulinels, nor raised him to any confiderable fhare of public trust or public power. If it had, we should in all probability have seen how widely that fancy and imagination, by which Cornelius was fo well qualified to display supposed advantages or blemishes in the measures and the conduct of others, differ from that cool judgment and those plain talents which are fit to direct men in the choice of their own old raing

Claudius had neither the profound knowledge of Lelius, nor the genius and imagination of Cornelius, and he had received an education much less liberal than that of either.

Claudius, however, with little knowledge, no fineness of genius, and a taste altogether uncultivated, had derived from nature a quickness of parts and readiness of apprehension, which, for the common purposes of life, are of inestimable advantage. The reach of his understanding, and the range of his ideas, were limited; but it was

companied.

C

a

b

P

W

ft

an understanding of that kind which within these limits discerned its object with clearness, and formed its opinions on all occasions with celerity and decision.

Claudius's eloquence could neither compare in purity or correctness with that of Lelius, nor in eloquence and beauty with that of Cornelius. The same cast of mind, however, which gave to Claudius a quickness in forming his opinions, gave him a readiness in calling up and bringing together those views and arguments which seemed fitted to support them, as well as a facility of clothing his ideas in language, which, though generally incorrect, and seldom elegant, was always clear, and derived from the sanguine and ardent mind of the speaker a certain degree of warmth and sorce, the effects of which, in a popular assembly, are often sound superior to the justest reasoning and the most finished eloquence.

If the speeches of Claudius were less beautiful than those of Cornelius, they seldomer wandered from the subject; and they were not only better adapted to their object, but had more the appearance of plainness and sincerity. Though they afforded less pleasure, they had a stronger tendency to convince; and had often credit for more solidity, not from their greater weight of argument, but from a want of those ornaments by which the arguments of Cornelius were ac-

companied.

companied. If he thought with less precision, and had less knowledge of his subject than Lelius, he never hesitated, like him, amidst the labour of illustration, or with an anxiousness for perspicuity, but pressed forward on his hearers with a boldness which they often mistook for proof, and a considence that passed for demonstration.

The same turn of mind which ensured the success of Claudius as a speaker, not only obtained him a higher reputation, but in reality conferred upon him a greater capacity for the conduct of public business, for the ordinary detail of which his plain good sense was more adapted, than the lively fancy and fine genius of Cornelius; for such business his bold and decisive temper was better fitted, than that understanding which in Lelius was attended with an indecision, and an undetermined anxiety, which the hurry of business and the course of affairs will not admit of.

On a review of these characters, therefore, while we respect the superior understanding of Lelius, and admire the fine genius and accomplishments of Cornelius, we at the same time see that they were less fitted for the conduct of assairs, and the bustle of life, than the active, though less prosound understanding, and the sound, though less brilliant and less cultivated talents of Clau-

V

n

n

C

dius; we easily perceive why these not only did, but why they were likely, and indeed entitled to confer superior success in the attainment of those objects at which they had chosen to aspire.

Such examples, I believe, almost every period would afford, if of every period we were able to collect the history from impartial and unbiassed testimony. Were the characters of those who have attained stations of eminence always drawn by well-informed or faithful relators, whose views were not dazzled by grandeur, or their praise secured by patronage, we should find the elevation of fuch men ascribable to talents of a much lower rank than those losty attributes with which their paneg yrifts invest them; and could the unfuccessful find historians, their relations would frequently convince us, that, independently of the numberless accidents which disturb the course of fociety, and disappoint the best-founded hopes and most probable means of fuccess, even in those departments of life where genius and talents may be supposed most necessary, men are as apt to fail from too large as from too small a share of those. envied endowments.

And if we take into the account that dignity of foul, often the attendant of high talents, which places them above the accommodating compliances of inferior minds; or the effect of those delicate feelings from which the man of genius will

will often find himself hurt by incidents to which common spirits can easily submit; we shall discover many additional sources of that disappointment which he is apt to meet with, and be still more satisfied, that superior talents and fine genius are instruments too finely tempered for the common drudgery of life, and were not meant to reap their reward from the successful pursuit of business or ambition.

energy other books of successions and much fireft is laid on the attractages of a sening vaced educations of an early acquainteries with the celebrated authors of tractages of a large with the celebrated authors of tractages of a large large much meaning five down starts of and underes, nation meaning energy that the education of a large large large and a large large large large and the education of the fireft cost to early off, to advend one on the energy to happiness, and to happiness, and a large large and a large over other and and success a group large policy and the covers a group large policy and the covers a group and successing the covers of t

bernette es l'action de la les de la continue de la la la continue de la la continue de la conti

acadecites to ducer on faire than thereparatelining and carping and decrease the confession to the control of t

more the contract of the contract of the contract of the

Nº 40. SATURDAY, Nov. 5, 1785.

of a clergyman. For the acquirion of them is

the revenience of electricity in the thire downting thouse To the Author of the Lounger. and the the bly ficial, the year their saff the

naturally of the pariffic And accordingly, to fire

fearly allowance of thy lather, he med 18 18 IN the works of your predecessors, as well as in every other book of didactic wisdom, much stress is laid on the advantages of a cultivated education, of an early acquaintance with the celebrated authors of antiquity. From Cicero downwards (and indeed much more anciently than Cicero), the benefits of learning have been enumerated, which is held forth as the furest road to respect, to advancement, and to happiness. tery little procability 'I o this re-

There was a time, Mr. Lounger, when this was my own opinion; and, seconded by the wishes of my parents, I early applied myself to every branch of learning which their circumstances, rather narrow ones, could fet within my reach. As I was intended for the church, I received an academical education suited to that profession; and acquired besides a considerable knowledge, as was generally allowed, in different departments of science not absolutely requisite to the situation of a clergyman. For the acquisition of these I was indebted to the generous assistance of a gentleman whose godson I happened to be. He used to say, that a clergyman in this country should know something more than divinity; that he must be the physician, the geographer, and the naturalist of his parish: And accordingly, to the scanty allowance of my father, he made an addition equal to the procuring me an opportunity of acquiring the different branches of knowledge connected with those studies.

By the favour of the same gentleman, I lately procured a recommendation to a friend of his, a Baronet in my native county, who has in his gift the presentation to a considerable living, of which the present incumbent is in such a valetudinary state, as makes his surviving long a matter of very little probability. To this recommendation a very favourable answer was received, expresfive of the great regard which the Baronet and his family bore to the gentleman who patronifed me, and accompanied with what we thought a very fortunate piece of condescension and politeness, an invitation for me to spend a week or two at the Baronet's country-feat during the autumn vacation. Of this I need not fay how happy we were to accept. My family rejoiced at the introduction which I was about to procure to the notice and complacency of a great man's house, and and confidered it as the return which they had always hoped for all their trouble and expence about my education. My own pride was not filent on the subject. I looked on this visit as an opportunity affordene of displaying the talents with which I flattered myself I was endowed, and the knowledge I had been at fuch

pains to attain.

When I arrived at the Baronet's, I found him and his Lady a good deal disappointed with my appearance and address, which I now first perceived to want fomething which was effential to good company. I felt an awkwardness, which my want of mixing with the world had occafioned, and an embarrassment which all my knowledge did not enable me to overcome. For these, however, Sir John and Lady F --- felt rather compassion than displeasure, and delivered me over to the valet de chambre, to make me somewhat smarter, as they called it, by having my hair more modifully dreffed, and the cut of my coat altered; an improvement which I rather felt as an indignity, than acknowledged as a favour. These preliminaries being adjusted, I was suffered to come into company, where I expected to make up for the deficiency of my exterior, by displaying the powers of my mind and the extent of my knowledge. But I discovered, to my infinite mortification, that my former studies had been altogealtogether misapplied, and that in my present fituation they availed me nothing. My knowledge of the learned languages, of classical authors, of the history, the philosophy, and the poetry of the ancients, I met with no occasion to introduce, and no hearers to understand; but it was found that I could neither carve, play whift, fing a catch, or make up one in a country dance. A young lady, a vifitor of the family, who was faid to be a great reader, tried me with the enigmas of the Lady's Magazine, and declared me impracticably dull. Geography, aftronomy, or natural history, Sir John and his companions neither understood nor cared for; but some of them reminded the Baronet, in my prefence, of a clergyman they had met with in one of their excursions, a man of the most complete education, who was allowed to be the best bowler in the county, a dead shot, rode like the devil (these were the gentleman's words), and was a fure hand at finding a hare.

If these qualities are not very clerical, they may however be deemed innocent; but I find, from the discourse of the family, that some other things are required of Sir John's parson, which it would not be so easy for a good conscience to comply with. He must now and then drink a couple of bottles, when the company chuses to be frolick-some; he must wink at certain indecencies in

language

language and irregularities in behaviour; and once, when Sir John had fat rather longer than usual after dinner, he told me that a clergyman, to be an honest fellow, must have nothing of religion about him.

In the feclution of a college, I may perhaps have over-rated the ufefulness of science, and the value of intellectual endowments; my pride of scholarship, therefore, I should be willing to overcome, fince I find that learning confers fo little estimation in the world: but as, on the score of qualifications, I am incapable of what is defired, and, in the article of indulgences, will never fubmit to what is expected, is it not my duty. Mr. Lounger, to refign my pretensions to the living which was promifed me? though I dread the reproaches of my parents, whom the prospect of having me fo foon provided for had made. happy; though I fear to offend my benefactor who recommended me to Sir John, and at the same time assured me that he was one of the best fort of men he knew; yet furely to purchase patronage and favour by fuch arts is unworthy, to infure them by fuch compliances is criminal.

of some of I am, &c. and where the soldone

Laberte of Honor State being a pacton windle in reco.

es compression member in their which and others

MODESTUS

Say a wholestall and some common bas become

was safe to deline to rold me that a clerky man. In the course of my late excursion to the country, I have feen some instances of the evil complained of by my correspondent, which equally surprised and grieved me. The proprietor of a country parish, if he has the true pride and feeling of his station, will consider himself as a kind of fovereign of the domain; bound, like all other fovereigns, as much for his own fake as for theirs, to promote the interests and the happiness of his people. So much of both depend on the choice of their pastor, that perhaps there is no appointment which he has the power of making, more material to the prosperity and good order of his estate. The advantages of rational religion, or the evils which arise from its abuse, which are often the effects of a proper or improper nomination of a clergyman, form a character of the people of a district not more important to their morals and eternal interests, than to their temporal welfare and prosperity.

I was very much pleased, in my late visit at Colonel Caustic's, with the appearance and deportment of the clergyman of his parish, who was a frequent visitor of my friend's and his sister's. The Colonel, after drawing his character in a very savourable way, concluded with telling me, that he had seen something of the world, having officiated

officiated in the early part of his life as the chaplain of a regiment. To this circumstance, I confess, I was inclined to impute some of the Colonel's predilection in his favour ; but a little acquaintance with him convinced me, that he had done the good man no more than justice in his eulogium. There was something of a placid dignity in his aspect; of a politeness, not of form but of fentiment, in his manner; of a mildness, undebased by flattery, in his conversation, equally pleasing and respectable. He had now no family, as Miss Caustic informed me, having had the misfortune to lofe his wife, and two children she had brought him, a good many years ago. But his parishioners are his family, said she. His look indeed was parental, with fomething above the cares, but not the charities of this world; and over a cast of seriousness, and perhaps melancholy, that feemed to be referved for himfelf. there was an easy cheerfulness, and now and then a gaiety, that spoke to the innocent pleasures of life a language of kindness and indulgence.

"'Tis the religion of a gentleman," said Colonel Caustic.—" 'Tis the religion of a philosopher," said I."—" 'Tis something more useful than either," said his fister. "Did you know his labours, as I have sometimes occasion to do! The composer of differences; the promoter of peace and of contentment; the encourager of industry, sobriety, and all the virtues that make the Nº 40.

the lower ranks prosperous and happy. He gives to religion a certain graciousness which allures to its service, yet in his own conduct he takes less indulgence than many that preach its terrors. The duties of his function are his pleafures, and his doctrine is, that every man will experience the same thing, if he brings his mind fairly to the trial: that to fill our station well is in every station to be happy."

The great and the wealthy, I have heard the good man fay," continued the excellent fifter of my friend, " to whom refinement and fancy open a thousand sources of delight, do not make the proper allowance for the inferior rank of men. That rank has scarce any exercise of mind or imagination but one, and that one is religion; we are not to wonder if it sometimes wanders into the gloom of superstition, or the wilds of enthufiasm. To keep this principle warm but pure, to teach it as the gospel has taught it, 'the mother of good works,' as encouraging, not excufing our duties, the guide at the same time, and the sweetner of life: to dispense this facred treasure as the balm of diffress, the cordial of difease, the conqueror of death! These are the privileges which I enjoy, which I hope I have used for the good of my people: They have hitherto shed satisfaction on my life, and I trust will smooth its close !"

"'Tis the religion of a Christian!" said Miss Caustic.

fe

No 41. SATURDAY, Nov. 12, 1785.

est is not a consider the abeliance in a factor of the

Pandere res alta nocte et caligine mersas. VIRG.

To the Author of the Lounger.

of based sycial compression balancies were the

to SIR, leave all bandless to whomen both

THOUGH the present age is undoubtedly possessed of a great deal of knowledge and science of which former periods could not boast, yet it must, on the other hand, be allowed, that we are apt to plume ourselves upon our acquirements sully as much as we are entitled to. We pretend a superiority over ancient times, not only on account of the discoveries we have made, but of the prejudices we have overcome, and smile with a contemptuous self-importance on the easy faith of our ancestors.

Of this latter fort is the credit which almost every modern takes for a total disbelief of spirits, apparitions, and witches. Not a school-boy now-a-days who does not laugh at the existence of witchcrast and sorcery; and, if he has ever heard of the statute-book, he silences every argument, by the quotation of the act of parliament which repealed

repealed the ancient laws by which those crimes were punishable, and thus expressed the sense of the legislature that no such crimes existed.

Yet it is certain, that many of the wisest and best-informed among our foresathers had a firm belief in the existence of witchcraft and sorcery, and one of the most learned of our Monarchs actually wrote a treatise on the subject. To this some of the less assuming of our modern sceptics answer, that though, at the time of passing the old laws now repealed, and of writing that royal and learned treatise above mentioned, such a diabolical art and mystery might really and truly prevail; yet now, in the eighteenth century, it is no longer practised, and that witchcraft, conjuration, and sorcery, are entirely abolished and unknown.

I, for my part, have more reverence for the penetration of our forefathers, than to suppose they could have been deceived as to what happened in their own time; and further, I am not ashamed to confess my belief that even yet there exists such an art as that of witchcraft; nor do I despair of bringing over my readers to this opinion, if they will listen with candour to the proofs I propose in this paper to bring in support of it.

I conceive the fairest way of doing this to be, to cite, from the best authority among the old writers,

writers, the appearances they particularly remarked, and the facts they specifically set forth, of the practice of this unchristian and diabolical art in their time; and then to appeal to the experience and observation of every unprejudiced person, whether such appearances and facts are not at this day frequently and commonly seen and known. If this be allowed, it may, I think, fairly be presumed, that the same causes produce the same effects, that these extraordinary phænomena are now, as formerly, the effect of unnatural means, to wit, of witchcrast, sorcery, or conjuration.

The treatife of King James I should certainly chuse as the highest authority on this subject, were it not, from its dialogistic form, rather disfuse, and not easily compressible into the short limits of your paper. I shall therefore extract, from another writer, a contemporary of that wise and learned monarch, a more brief account of the different sorts of witchcraft, which, however, is chiefly taken from, and in most particulars entirely agrees with the Dialogues of the King on that subject.

"I think it good," fays that writer, "in this place to fet down the divers forts and classes of those unlawful and accursed dealers in witchcrast, conjuration, enchantment, and forcery, on whom

the

VU

ta

fo

u

W

ft

pi

b

n

V

Nº 41.

ALIVI.

the late wise and wholesome law (anno secundo, vulgo primo, Jacob: cap. 12.) doth specially at-

- fons on whom they mean to practife, and making up the same to something of human similitude, with wax, paint, hair, and other materials, do slick into the same, scissars, long pins, and other piercing weapons, and at the last laying the same before a strong fire, as the wax of the image melteth away, so doth the slesh of the poor wight whom it representeth (which was at first tortured and torn as with the wounding of such sharp instruments as aforesaid) burn and consume with strange pains and pinings.
- land, Finland, and other wild parts of the world, who at their nightly meetings, by incantations and uncouth form of words, calling the arch fiend to their aid, and being sometimes armed with charms, and amulets of strange shape and divers colours, these withered and devilish hags do raise storms, tempests, and angry appearances of the sky, to the wreck of many goodly ships, and rich merchandise.
- "3. A third kind is of those who being more stirred with the greed of lucre, than pricked on (as the two last-mentioned forts) with anger and revenge, do, by compact with the devil, procure

Nº

M

bu

fh

wi

for

ffi

pie

W

fu

fu

of

th

ol

O

to themselves much wealth in gold, silver, and precious stones, which they find in chests, caskets, and other places, into which no man could put the same by any natural means. But herein oft-times is manifest the notable deceit of the great father of lies, that the said gold and other precious things shall, in a short space, be turned again into stones, dross, or other unvalued substances, whereof Satan (as may be conjectured) did first by his power and art make and fashion the same.

which such wizards and sorcerers do posses, of transporting themselves invisibly, so that no man knoweth whence they came, nor whither they go, and of entering houses, though the same be barred against them in all manner of usual passage and access, disquieting and affraying the inhabitants thereof; though generally (as our Royal Master well observeth in his most learned Dialogue on Demonologie, book iii. chap. 1.), when those wizards or spirits (for their kind and species seemeth not well determined) haunt certain houses that are dwelt in, it is a sure token of grosse ignorance, or of some grosse and slanderous sinnes amongst the inhabitants thereof."

Now, to bring examples of the various kinds of witchcraft fimilar to the above, which still continue to be practifed in modern times. Is not

Miss

Nº 41.

Miss ____, to whose health I have drank so many bumpers, plainly a witch of the first class? Does she not make up an image like a human one, with wax (otherwise pomatum) and paint (as is fometimes alleged), hair, and other materials, stick into the same scissars, long pins, and other piercing weapons, and which caufeth those on whom she intends to practife to burn and confume with strange pains and pinings? I must further observe here, that my author, on this part of his subject, differs from his Royal Master on the question, "Whether it is lawful, by the help of another witch, to cure the disease that is casten on by the craft of the first?" which question the King had answered in the negative; but this later writer argues for the lawfulness of that mode of cure. Our modern bewitched accordingly feem almost universally to agree in the latter opinion.

The nightly meetings of the older species of witch, mentioned by the above author in the second place, have surely come within the knowledge of most of my readers. In the inner room of some very great ladies houses, on what is called (by a phrase probably borrowed from this very act of witchcrast) a rout-night, are not certain magical sounds and incantations used? Is not the arch siend frequently called on by name? Are there not, on a table, sometimes in a little caldron, amulets to be seen of strange shapes and divers

ti

n

0

f

O

divers colours? Are there not storms raised, and angry appearances? Undoubtedly all those circumstances are known to exist. That, however, no innocent person may suffer from my accusation, and that the Lord of any such great Lady may not, like the good Duke of Gloucester of old, suffer for the witchcrast of his wise, I must in justice add, that the husbands of these ladies are

in general no conjurers.

Of the third kind of those unlawful dealers with the devil, there is no want of examples among us. Do we not fee men every day, who, by compact with the devil (for we know not of any natural means by which they could accomplish it), procure to themselves much wealth, gold, filver, and precious stones? Is not Mr. who was a few years ago worth nothing, but who now keeps his chariot, entertains people of the first fashion, gives the most sumptuous entertainments, and drinks the highest priced wines; in short, vies in expence with men of the greatest fortunes, evidently a conjuror of this class? As to the transmutation of this gold and other precious materials into their former state of dross, and other things of no value, I leave that point of fimilitude to the evidence of those gentlemen's creditors.

As to the species described in the fourth section of the learned author above quoted, I see in most houses

houses of fashionable resort wizards of a description refembling those who possess the power of invisible transportation mentioned by this writer; men whose descent nobody knows, of whom no one can tell whence they came, and who themfelves confess their ignorance whither they shall go, who talk of intimacies with people of most diffinguished rank, both at home and abroad, and give hints of having been in the most private recesses of palaces and hotels, who must undoubtedly have been carried thither by fome fupernatural power, and who, according to the teftimony of people who are known to have been in some of those places at the time, must have actually been there in an invisible state. Is it not also commonly a token (as our author phrases it) of " groffe ignorance and flanderous finne" in the inhabitants of the houses where such wizards or spirits do for the most part haunt? Do not many of them get into fuch houses, though the doors are barred against them, and all manner of usual access is denied? And is not the cure of fuch a plague exactly the same in these days as in the time of King James," " by prayer to God used in the house," or "by the inhabitants thereof purging themselves, by amendment of life. from fuch finnes as have procured the extraordinary plague of those evil spirits haunting the fame?"

Vol. II.

D

I think

I think I have now fully evinced the truth of the proposition with which I set out. I shall only add one other instance, of which I think, Sir, you are particularly qualified to attest the truth. An author of a periodical paper, who knows the minds of the ladies better than themselves; who reads characters as a physician reads diseases, by merely looking on the saces of his patients; who can prognosticate the change of manners, the rise of fashions, the downsal of wits, and the decay of beauties;—if such a man is not a conjuror, he is absolutely good for nothing.

I am, &c.

ANTIQUO-MODERNUS.

Designation of the first state and a transfel of the

and profession expenses as province and a profession and the profession of the pro-

and the state of t

The second state of the Landau open and the second state of the second

smannight the property and the

Z Probablicate Street and the second probable (180)

him fin cre wo nor fervither

H

fibil His imp acqu but his p

just

displ

Nº 42. SATURDAY, November 19, 1785.

To the Author of the Lounger.

SIR,

I WAS much pleased with the mention made by your friend Colonel Caustic, of our poet Hamilton of Bangour. I have always regarded him as holding a distinguished rank among the fine writers of his age, and as having done signal credit to the genius of his country. Yet his works do not appear to me to be so well known, nor to be held in such high esteem, as they deserve. Permit me, therefore, to recommend them to your readers.

The poems of Hamilton display regular design, just sentiments, fanciful invention, pleasing sensibility, elegant diction, and smooth versification. His genius was aided by taste, and his taste was improved by knowledge. He was not only well acquainted with the most elegant modern writers, but with those of antiquity. Of these remarks, his poem entitled Contemplation, or The Triumph of Love, affords sufficient illustration.

The design of this Poem is regular. The Poet displays in it the struggles, relapses, recoveries,

and final discomfiture of a mind striving with an obstinate and habituated passion. It has, in the language of the critics, a beginning, a middle, and an end. It exhibits an action in its rise, progress, and termination. The Poet represents himself as wishing to withdraw his thoughts from inferior subjects, and fix them on such as he holds better suited to a rational, and still more to a philosophical spirit. He must be aided in this high exercise by Contemplation, and the assistance of this august personage must be duly solicited. Accordingly, the Poem opens with a fine address to the "Voice divine," the Power of Poetry:

Go forth, invok'd, O Voice divine!
And issue from thy facred shrine!
Go, search each solitude around
Where Contemplation may be found, &c.

But Contemplation must not only be duly solicited, but properly received and attended; and therefore a company of various but suitable asso-ciates are invited:

Bring Faith, endued with eagle eyes,
That joins this earth to distant skies, &c.
Devotion, high above that soars,
And sings exulting, and adores, &c.—
Last, to crown all, with these be join'd
The decent nun, fair Peace of Mind,

Whom

h

fi

i

d

C

Whom Innocence, ere yet betray'd,
Bore young in Eden's happy shade;
Resign'd, contented, meek, and mild,
Of blameless mother, blameless child.

In like manner, such passions as are adverse to Contemplation are very properly prohibited; and in this catalogue are included, among others, Superstition, Zeal, Hypocristy, Malice, and all inhuman affections. The Poet seems chiefly solicitous to prohibit Love. Of him and his intrusion he appears particularly apprehensive. Yet, in the confidence comis present mood, he would disguise his apprehensions, and treats this formidable adversary, not only with defiance, but with contempt.

But chiefly Love, Love far off fly,
Nor interrupt my privacy.
'Tis not for thee, capricious power,
Weak tyrant of a fev'rish hour,
Fickle, and ever in extremes,
My radiant day of Reason beams;
And sober Contemplation's ear
Disdains thy syren tongue to hear.
Speed thee on changeful wings away
To where thy willing slaves obey.
Go, herd amongst thy wonted train,
The salse, th' inconstant, and the vain;
Thou hast no subject here; begone!
Contemplation comes anon.

D 3

N

ki re

W

PI

fo

ti

21

0

tl

T

i

a

The action proceeds. The Poet attends to folemn objects; engages in important inquiries; confiders the diversified condition of human life; dwells on the ample provision made by nature for human happiness; dwells on the happiness of social affections; is thus led imperceptibly to think of love; mentions Monimia, and relapses.

Ah me! What, helples, have I said? Unhappy, by myself betray'd! I deem'd, but ah! I deem'd in vain, From the dear image to refrain, &c.

He makes another effort, but with equal success; he makes another, and another; he will exalt his mind by acts of devotion, or plunge into the gloom of melancholy. But the influences of the predominant passion still return to the charge, and restore their object: on the heights of devotion, or in the shades of melancholy, he still meets with Monimia. Such is the progress of the Poem; and, in the conclusion, we have an interesting view of the Poet, yielding to his adversary, but striving to be resigned.

Pass but some fleeting moments o'er, This rebel heart shall beat no more, &c.

The justness of the Poet's sentiments is next to be mentioned. He illustrates the power of habituated passion over reason and reslection. Farther, he illustrates, that, though the attention be engaged with objects of the most opposite kind to that of the reigning passion, yet still it returns. He shews too, that this happens, notwithstanding the most determined resolutions and purposes to the contrary. All this he does not formally, but by ingenious and indirect infinuation. He also illustrates a curious process in the conduct of our intellectual powers, when under the dominion of strong emotion. He shews the manner by which prevailing passions influence our thoughts in the affociation of ideas; that they do not throw their objects upon the mind abruptly, or without coherence, but proceed by a regular progress: for that, how different soever ideas or objects may be from one another, the prevailing or habituated passion renders the mindacute in difcerning among them common qualities, or circumstances of agreement or correfpondence, otherwise latent or not obvious: That these common qualities are dexterously used by the mind, as uniting links, or means of transition; and that thus, not incoherently, but by the natural connection most commonly of resemblance, the ruling paffion brings its own object to the fore ground, and into perfect view. Thus our Poet, in the progress of his action, has recourse to friendship. He dwells on the happiness that connection bestows; he wishes for a faithful friend; his imagination figures such a person, In D 4

In whose fost and gentle breast His weary soul may take her rest;

and then, by easy transition, invests this friend with a semale form, with the form of Monimia:

Grant Heaven, if Heaven means blis for me, Monimia such and long may be.

In like manner, having recourse to devotion, in a spirit of rational piety, he solicits the aid of Heaven to render him virtuous. He personifies Virtue; places her in a triumphal car, attended by a suitable train; one of her attendants, a semale distinguished by high pre-eminence, must also be distinguished by superior beauty, must resemble the fairest of human beings, must resemble Monimia:

While chief in beauty, as in place,
She charms with dear Monimia's grace.
Monimia still, here once again!
O! fatal name; O dubious strain, &c.
Far off the glorious rapture flown,
Monimia rages here alone.
In vain, Love's fugitive, I try
From the commanding power to fly, &c.—
Why didst thou, cruel Love, again
Thus drag me back to earth and pain?
Well hop'd I, Love, thou wouldst retire
Before the bless'd Jessean lyre,

Devotion's

Devotion's harp would charm to rest The evil spirit in my breast. But the deaf adder still disdains To listen to the chanter's strains.

The whole poem illustrates the difficulty and necessity of governing our thoughts, no less than our passions.

In enumerating the most remarkable qualities in Hamilton's poetical works, besides regularity of design, and justness of thought or sentiment, I mentioned fanciful invention; and of this particular I shall, in like manner, offer some illustration.

Fanciful invention is, in truth, the quality that, of all others, distinguishes, and is chiefly characteristic of poetical composition. The beauties of defign, fentiment, and language, belong to every kind of fine writing: But invention alone creates the Poet, and is a term nearly of the same signification with poetical genius. A poet is faid to have more or less genius, according to his powers of fancy or invention. That Hamilton possesses a confiderable portion of this talent, is manifest in many of his compositions, and particularly so in his Contemplation. This appears evident from fome passages already quoted. But, though our Poet possesses powers of invention, he is not endowed with all the powers of invention, nor with those of every kind. His genius feems D 5 qualified

th

n

C

f

qualified for describing some beautiful scenes and objects of external nature, and for delineating with the embellishments of allegory, some passions and affections of the human mind.

Still, however, his imagination is employed among beautiful and engaging, rather than among awful and magnificent images; and even when he prefents us with dignified objects, he is more grave than lofty, more folemn than fublime, as in the following passage:

Now fee! the spreading gates unfold, Difplay'd the facred leaves of gold. Let me with holy awe repair To the folemn house of pray'r; And as I go, O thou! my heart, Forget each low and earthly part. Religion enter in my breast, A mild and venerable guest! Put off, in contemplation drown'd, Each thought impure in holy ground; And cautious tread, with awful fear, The courts of heaven; - for God is here. Now my grateful voice I raise, Ye angels, swell a mortal's praise, To charm with your own harmony The ear of him who fits on high.

It was also said, that our poet possessed pleasing fensibility. It is not afferted that he displays those

those vehement tumults and ecstacies of passion, that belong to the higher kinds of lyric and dramatic composition. He is not shaken with excessive rage, nor melted with overwhelming forrow; yet when he treats of grave or affecting subjects, he expresses a plaintive and engaging softness. He is never violent and abrupt, and is more tender than pathetic. Perhaps the "Braes of Yarrow," one of the finest ballads ever written, may put in a claim to superior distinction. But even with this exception, I should think our poet more remarkable for engaging tenderness, than for deep and affecting pathos. Of this his epitaph, beginning with "Could this fair marble," affords illustration.

In like manner, when he expresses joyful sentiments, or describes scenes and objects of sestivity, which he does very often, he displays good humour and easy cheerfulness, rather than the transports of mirth or the brilliancy of wit. In one of the best of his poems, addressed to Lady Mary Montgomery, he adorns sprightliness of thought, graceful ease, and good humour, with corresponding language and numbers. In this performance a number of semale characters are described in the liveliess manner, characterised with judgment, and distinguished with acute discernment. Thus, in the following indirect

D 6

descrip-

N

description, we have the dignity of female excellence:

— Heavenly Charlotte, form divine, Love's univerfal kingdom's thine: Anointed Queen! all unconfin'd, Thine is the homage of mankind.

In another passage, we have a fine picture of the gentler and livelier graces:

In everlasting blushes seen,
Such Pringle shines, of sprightly mien:
To her the power of love imparts,
Rich gift! the soft successful arts,
That best the lover's fires provoke,
The lively step, the mirthful joke;
The speaking glance, the am'rous wile,
The sportful laugh, the winning smile;
Her soul awak'ning every grace,
Is all abroad upon her face;
In bloom of youth still to survive,
All charms are there, and all alive.

Elsewhere we have a melodious beauty:

Artist divine! to her belong
The heavenly lay, and magic song, &c.—
Whene'er she speaks, the joy of all,
Soft the silver accents fall, &c.

The transitions in this poem are peculiarly happy. Such are the following:

Strike

Strike again the golden lyre, Let Hume the notes of joy inspire, &c.--But who is flie, the general gaze Of fighing crowds, the world's amaze, Who looks forth as the blushing morn, On mountains of the east new born, &c.-Fair is the lily, sweet the rose, That in thy cheek, O Drummond, glows, &c.

I have dwelt fo long, and I could not avoid it, on the preceding particulars, that I have not left myself room for illustrations of our Poet's language and versification. I observed, in general, that these were elegant and melodious; and so every reader of genuine taste will feel them. They are not, however, unexceptionable; and if in another letter I should give farther illustration of our author's poetical character, I shall hold myself bound, not only to mention some excellencies, but also some blemishes in his verse and diction. I am, &c.

PHILOMUSOS.

I have given the above letter, which I received fome time ago from an unknown correspondent, to my readers, from a belief that they will feel themselves interested in the Works of a Poet. who not only was born and resided in Scotland,

ed in
fexes
th he
othuColoon in
ormer
eve fo
ve fo

re

V

iı

a

but whose pencil was particularly employed in delineating the eminent characters of both fexes in our native country at the time in which he lived. It will not, methinks, require the enthufiasm of a " laudator temporis acti," like Colonel Caustic, to receive a peculiar satisfaction in tracing the virtues and the beauty of a former age, in the verses of one who appears to have so warmly caught the spirit of the first, to have so warmly felt the power of the latter. Nor may it be altogether without a moral use, to see, in the poetical record of a former period, the manners of our own country in times of less luxury, but not perhaps of less refinement; when Fashion feems to have conferred superiorities fully as intrinsic as any she can boast at present; to have added dignity of fentiment to pride of birth, and to have invested superior beauty with superior grace and higher accomplishments.

der to getelle entre entre entre entre E

Z

Nº 43. SATURDAY, November 26, 1785.

To the AUTHOR of the Lounger.

SIR, ____ shire, Oct. 1785.

A T the age of thirty-five I succeeded, by the death of a near relation, to a confiderable land estate. Upon this event I resolved to fix my refidence at the family manfion-house. I was very little acquainted with that part of the country where it was fituated; but I was told it was in an uncommonly good neighbourhood; and that I should be particularly fortunate in having it in my power to enjoy an excellent fociety. I found a tolerable library of old books, to which I added a pretty extensive collection of modern ones: From the perusal of them, from the attention which I proposed to give to the culture of a part of my estate which I meant to farm myself, and from the enjoyment which I expected to reap from the company and conversation of my good neighbours, I was in hopes that my life would flide on in a very agreeable manner.

Being naturally of an easy temper, and defirous of being on good terms with every one around

but

bu

ft:

of

th

ar

to

d

t

F

h

around me, as soon as I came to fix my abode, I made it a principal object to get acquainted with my neighbours, and to establish a familiar intercourse between us. Our first visits were rather formal and distant; but this gradually wore off, and our correspondence became frequent and repeated. Their invitations to me were numerous; and I did not fail to ask them in return. I endeavoured to make my welcome as warm as theirs, and to treat them with the same marks of hospitality which I received.

But, Sir, I now find that what I expected would have been one of the bleffings of my fituation, has become one of its greatest misfortunes. My neighbours, having once found the way to my house, are now scarce ever out of it. When they are idle in the mornings, which is almost always the case, they direct their ride or their walk my way, and pay a friendly visit to their neighbour Dalton. I am by this means interrupted in my attention to my farm, and have not time left to give the necessary orders. It is vain to think of making use of my library: When I fit down to read, I am disturbed before I get the length of a few pages, and am obliged to break off in the midft of an interesting story, or an instructive piece of reasoning. I cannot deny myfelf, or order my fervants to tell I am not at home. This is one of your privileges in town: but in the country, if one's horses are in the stable, or one's chaise in the coach-house, one is of necessity bound to receive all intruders. In this manner are my mornings constantly lost, and I am not allowed to have a single half hour to myself.

This, however, is one of the flightest of my distresses; the morning intrusions are nothing to the more formal visitations of the afternoons. Hardly a day passes without my being obliged to have a great dinner for the reception of my neighbours; and when they are not with me, good neighbourhood, I am told, requires I should be with them, and give them my visitations in return. Even of the very best company, where the very best conversation takes place, a man is apt, at least I have felt this in myself, sometimes to tire, and to wish for the indulgence of that · liftleffness, that fort of dreaming indolence, which you, Sir, are so well acquainted with, and which can only be had alone. But to be constantly exposed to be in a crowd, a crowd selected from no other circumstance than from their residing within ten miles of you; -the keeper of an inn is not, in point of company, in a worfe fituation!

But the merely being obliged to spend my mornings in the way I have described, and my afternoons in a constant crowd of promiscuous company, is not the only evil I have to complain

No

wh

me

th

la

it

h

0

1

of. The manner in which I am obliged to spend it in that company is still more disagreeable. Hospitality in this part of the country does not confift folely in keeping an open house, and receiving all your neighbours for many miles round; but one must fill them drunk, and get drunk with them one's felf. Having no fund of conversation with which they can entertain their landlord or each other, they are obliged to have recourse to their glass to make up for every other want, and deficiency of matter is supplied by repeated bumpers. It is a favourite maxim here, that Conversation spoils good company; and this maxim is most invariably followed in practice, unless noise and vociferation, after the swallowing of more than one bottle, can be called conversation. Without injustice it may be said of most of my neighbours, that when sober they are filent, and when not fober, it were better they remained filent. I have frequently made efforts to check the riot and intemperance of my guests, and to with-hold the bottle from them, when I have thought they have drunk fully as much as was good for them; but I have always found myself unable to do it. I should hate to be called a stingy fellow; and I know, if I were to establish sobriety, I should be called stingy. When I cannot keep my guests sober, I sometimes try to escape the glass, and to be sober myself: But,

when

when I do this, I find some of them look upon me with an evil eye, as if I meant to be a fpy upon the unguarded moments of my guests; others laugh at me for giving myself airs, as they call

it; and I cannot bear to be laughed at.

But riot and drunkenness are not all the ills I have to submit to. After we have drunk oceans of liquor, cards are commonly proposed; and gambling and drunkenness, though very unfit companions, are joined together. We do not play for a very deep stake, but still we play for fomething confiderable. I do not like to lofe, and yet it is equally disagreeable to win. I am commonly pretty lucky; and, in a run of luck, often suffer a good deal in gaining their guineas from people who I know well cannot afford to lose them. It is a mortifying spectacle, to see those who are frequently together, and seem to be the greatest friends when the bottle is going round, after they have drunk as much as they can hold, fit down to pilfer one another of sums which they cannot eafily pay, and which, in their fober moments, they will feel the distress of paying.

Sometimes, to avoid play, I counterfeit fleepiness, and escape to bed. But this does not break up the party; -they are only left more at their liberty; and the morning is far advanced before matters are brought to a conclusion. The evil

No

rele

COL

in

ed

be

cal

on

to

ot

I

fo

consequences of this to my domestic economy are obvious. My family is disturbed with noise during the whole night, and my servants are prevented from going to bed. My house is thus rendered a scene of confusion, and every house-hold concern is neglected. I wish to get up betimes in the morning, and to have breakfast at an early hour: But this cannot be accomplished; for when I ring for John to bring up the teakettle, I am told he has not been above an hour in bed.

The corruption of the higher orders of the family I find is fpreading among the lower. Going into the fervants hall one night at a late hour, when I had escaped from the gambling party in the drawing-room, I found the whole servants engaged at brag. I could hardly be angry at them; they were only doing on a smaller scale what was a-doing on a larger above stairs; and being forced to sit up all night, they were obliged to fill up their time with something.

I have thus, Sir, laid before you some of the distresses of my situation, all of which seem to proceed from my having a good neighbourhood. I have frequently resolved to exert myself manfully to put a stop to these grievances, to quarrel with all my neighbours, and to tell them, that for the suture I am to lock up my doors, and neither to give nor receive their visits. But my resolution

resolution has hitherto failed me. One of the comforts I expected to have received from living in the country, was, that I might live undisturbed; that the easiness of my temper should not be broke in upon; and that I should have no occasion for vigorous exertion. Desirous of being on a good sooting with every body, and unable to bear either the censure or the derision of others, I have not been able, nor do I believe I ever shall be able, to summon up as much resolution as to expose myself to the scorn or to the hatred of those around me.

In this fituation it has occurred to me, that if you think proper to publish this letter, it may possibly, without my taking any stronger measure, have a good effect; it may perhaps afford a hint to my neighbours, which may relieve me in some measure, without any further stir of mine. But if this shall not happen, and if my grievances shall still continue, I find I shall be obliged, however unwillingly, to give up my habitation in the country, and to take a house in town, in order that I may sometimes enjoy the pleasures of solitude and retirement, and escape the evils of a good neighbourhood. I am, &c.

to the control of the control of the control of the

GEORGE DALTON.

debi fup

> and felv

> > lan the

tur

ly

an

M

fel

he

m

fi

e

Nº 44. SATURDAY, December 3, 1785.

To the Lounger.

SIR,

THAVE observed, that the greatest part of your correspondents have given you a detail of grievances and complaints. In disclosing their misfortunes, they have no doubt conveyed to your readers some useful lessons, for avoiding those errors of conduct which in general have been the cause of them: But the picture of happiness may often prove as instructive as that of calamity or diffres; and, in that view, while I gratify my own feelings by the following narrative, I flatter myself it may not be unprofitable to others.

My father, Sir, inherited an estate in one of the northern counties of this kingdom, a property once confiderable, and which had been in his family for fome generations; but which, during his life and that of my grandfather, had, from a certain eafiness of temper bordering upon improvidence, and their humane endeavours to affift their needy relations, been fo greatly reduced, that at my father's death it was necessary to bring the estate to sale for the payment of his debts.

debts. A trifling reversion remained for the support of my mother, myself, and an only fifter; and with this slender provision we betook ourfelves to a small farm-house, which my mother rented from the new possessor of our paternal lands. Here, by her uncommon industry, and the exertions of a spirit superior to her misfortunes, she maintained her little household decently and respectably, while she gained the esteem and admiration of the whole neighbourhood. My fifter, who was some years younger than myfelf, was accustomed almost from infancy to bear her part in the management of the family. My mother had taught us reading, writing, and the first rudiments of arithmetic; and the clergyman of the parish was at pains to instruct me in the elements of the Greek and Latin languages, of which, in a few years, I obtained a competent knowledge. This worthy man, whose name was Johnson, had been the friend and companion of my father from their earliest infancy, and thus confidered himself as bound by duty to be a guardian and parent to his children. He had himself an only daughter, of equal age with my fifter, and whom, in those days of childhood and innocence, I regarded alike with the affection of a brother. But on this first period of my life. though the recollection is delightful, I forbear to enlarge.

N

th

Si

m

W q

th

y

fe

0

tı

to

re

n

p

b

n

fi

I had now attained my fifteenth year, and it became necessary to think of some profession by which I might make my way in the world. My inclination led me to the study of medicine, which I had profecuted for some time with great affiduity, when a near relation of my mother's, who warmly interested himself in our welfare, procured for me the commission of a surgeon's mate on board an Indiaman. The ship to which I belonged was to fail within a fortnight after I received intelligence of my appointment. My mother prepared for me a stock of linens, and other necessaries, to which she added a purse with fifteen guineas. The worthy Mr. Johnson gave me a pocket-bible, with his bleffing. My fifter, and his daughter Emmy, gave me their tears; for that was all they had to bestow: But from the tears of the latter I felt an emotion of tenderness beyond what even the affection of a brother could produce. I had unconsciously nourished an attachment of which this parting first taught me the force, but which, at the same time, it obliged me to stifle and conceal.

After a voyage of fix months, our ship arrived in the Ganges. During my stay at Calcutta, I was fortunate enough to recommend myself to a countryman of my own, then high in the council; by whose interest, with my Captain's leave, I obtained an appointment of furgeon to a small

fettlement

fettlement of the Company's, which bordered on the territory of the Nabob of -.... Various, Sir, are the methods of acquiring wealth in India. Of these the obvious and apparent are so well known, that they need not be mentioned: The more mysterious courses to affluence, as I never was folicitous myfelf to unravel, fo I am not well qualified to explain. It is enough for me to fay, that, with a good conscience, and during a twelve years exercise of a profession serviceable to my fellow-creatures, I acquired what to me appeared a competency. In short, Sir, being now possessed of a fortune of 25,000 l. I began to think of returning to my native country. I had, from time to time, during the last years of my stay in India, remitted fuch fums to my mother as I judged might enable her to exchange her toilsome and parsimonious mode of life for ease and comfort; but she wrote to me, that industry was now become familiar, and even agreeable, that she could not relish the bread of idleness, and that it was fufficient happiness for her and for my fifter to be affured of my health and prosperity. By the last opportunity that preceded my leaving India, I had acquainted my mother of my intention of returning home in the following fpring. This intention I put in execution; and bringing with me the best part of my fortune, landed in safety on the coast of Britain, after an absence of thirteen years and a half.

Vol. II. E

A few

A few days travelling brought me once more to the spot of my nativity. I stopped in the afternoon within a few miles of the place, and wrote the following billet:

"Jack Truman fends the bearer, his fervant, to acquaint his dearest mother and fister, that he is within a day's journey of Brookland farm, and proposes, by God's blessing, to be with them this evening."

This note was meant to give them time to prepare for our meeting; but I had not patience to wait my man's return, and fet out a few minutes after him. I need not describe the emotions I felt at fight of my native fields, the recollection of which, distance of place and length of time had rather endeared than impaired. I had little leisure to indulge the remembrance: My mother and fifter, equally impatient with myself, had come out to watch the road by which I was to arrive. Our meeting was fuch as might be expected from affection, heightened by the anxieties of absence; our joy, such as prosperity can give to those to whom prosperity has not always been known, to those whom prosperity enables to make others happy.

You will easily figure, Sir, those topics, which, after so long an absence, would naturally be the subject of our conversation. One of the first enquiries I made was about the worthy Mr. Johnson and his amiable daughter. My mother in-

formed

formed me that this good man was then in the last stage of a painful disease, under which he had languished above three years, and which his constitution could not thus long have resisted but for the tender care and dutiful attention of his daughter Emmy; but this affectionate child had, as was thought from that motive alone, rejected several advantageous offers of marriage. To this my sister added, that she was one of the loveliest and most accomplished of women.

On my way to the farm, I had remarked the ruinous appearance of the mansion-house, which had been the seat of my forefathers. My mother informed me, that the gentleman who purchased the estate from our family had been some years dead; and that his son, by a course of extravagance, had so embarrassed his fortune, that it was thought he would soon be obliged to sell the greatest part of his landed property. An opportunity thus presenting itself of recovering my paternal estate, I determined to offer immediately to become the purchaser, and slattered myself with the prospect (I hope it was an honest pride) of re-establishing our ancient family in the domain of their ancestors.

The first visit I paid to Mr. Johnson led me to form schemes of a nature yet more delightful to my imagination. Long absence, and the bustle of an active life, had lulled asseep without extin-

E 2

guishing

N

fa

di

I

W

m

la

fi

h

f

guishing that affection with which his lovely daughter had inspired me in my early years. The sight of the beautiful Emma revived that passion in its utmost force, and convinced me that she was the arbitress of my future happiness or mifery. I thought I perceived in the tender confusion, the dissidence and modesty of her demeanor, and in the simplicity of a heart untaught to disguise its emotions, that I was far from being indifferent to her; nor was I deceived in this stattering idea. Her father's dissolution was fast approaching. He survived my return but a few months; and the last act of his public duty was the union of our hands.

Five years have elapsed fince that event; and I hope, Sir, you will not think my narrative tedious, if I give a short sketch of the manner in

which I have passed that happy period.

The transaction for the purchase of our estate was attended with very little difficulty; and the restoration of the samily to its ancient territories was celebrated by all the tenants and cottagers with high sessivity, and every mark of heart-selt satisfaction. I began immediately to repair the desolated mansion-house; and having myself some taste in architecture, contrived to render it a most commodious habitation, without injuring the antiquity of its appearance, which I venerated. The apartments were repaired in the modern sashion:

fashion; and the elegance of my Emma's taste displayed itself in their furniture and decorations. In a few particulars I indulged perhaps a little caprice. The wide-extended chimney of the hall, which its late proprietor had contracted to the modern scale, and decorated with Dutch porcelain, I enlarged once more to its original dimenfions. It was a venerable monument of ancient hospitality. My grandfather's oaken chair was found mouldering in a garret. It was restored to its place. The top of a square tower I fitted up into a library, lighted by a large Gothic window with leaden cafements, from whence by day I command a beautiful landscape of the country, and by night can explore the heavens with my telescope; and here in my favourite studies of philosophy, general physics, and classical literature, of which I have a pretty numerous collection of the best authors, I pass many delightful hours. In another part of the building I have a small laboratory for chymical experiments, and the composition of medicines. Those researches to which I was formerly led by my profession, still furnish me with an amusing, and even an useful employment; for while Providence blesses me with health, I will always be the poor man's physician.

As I am rather unwilling to occupy myself with practical husbandry, a science which without a

E 3

peculiar

thought was not rashly to be engaged in, I limit my rustic employments to planting and gardening. The sields which surround my house owe their principal beauties to nature. The upland and barren spots I have covered with wood, which in a few years will afford both beauty and shelter. Assisted by my Emma's judgment, I have laid out a large garden, which promises soon to surnish me with a prosusion of the most delicate fruits. A fine trouting stream washes its border. My hills pasture my mutton, and supply my game; of which the first is excellent, and the last is plentiful.

Soon after our establishment at the mansionhouse, my mother and fifter quitted their habitation, and became members of our family. The farm, which had become a very profitable fubject, has been transferred to an old domestic, who had remained attached to the family in all the changes of its fortune, and who merited that reward of his fervices and fidelity. My mother, whose active mind would languish if deprived of an object of exertion, has now found another occupation not less suited to her taste, and yet more pleasing in its nature. My Emma has brought me three children; two charming girls, and a fout healthy boy. These she has suckled herfelf, a part of the duty of a mother which she finds finds too agreeable to be relinquished to a hireling. The two eldest are now in charge to their grandmother, who has undertaken for them the fame office she performed to myself; and in this the good woman flatters herfelf with a renewal of her years. My fifter was wont for some time to share in the same occupation; but I don't know how, her disposition seems a good deal changed of late. In place of her work, she has taken to reading poetry; and borrows a good deal of time from her cares of the dairy, to bestow it on her books and her toilet. It is true, my neighbour Hearty's son Tom is a scholar, and when he comes here with his family (and they are very frequent visitors of ours), my sister andhe feem very folicitous to please each other; a circumstance I am not at all forry to observe. Tom is a very worthy young man, and my fifter an excellent girl: She has one quality to which Tom is a stranger; I have taken care that she shall be entitled to 1500 l. on the day of her marriage.

Such, Mr. Lounger, is my manner of life; and as I perceive from some of your late papers, that you can contrive to pass a few weeks in the country, without discontinuing to amuse the town, if you will do me the honour of a visit, I promise you the best bed in my house, a bottle of E 4

my best wine, and the best welcome I can give. I am, Sir, yours, &c.

JOHN TRUMAN.

I am aware that people are apt to be fastidious in the perusal of tales of happiness; but feeling an interest in the good family whose story is told in the foregoing letter, I have ventured to infert it, fimple as it is, and not perhaps leading to any important conclusion. One lesson, however, it may ferve to inculcate, that moderation in point of wealth, is productive of the greatest comfort and the purest felicity. Had Mr. Truman returned from India with the enormous fortune of some other Afiatic adventurers, he would probably have been much less happy than he is, even without confidering the means by which it is possible fuch a fortune might have been acquired. In the possession of such overgrown wealth, however attained, there is generally more oftentation than pleasure; more pride than enjoyment: I can but guess at the feelings which accompany it, when reaped from defolated provinces, when covered with the blood of flaughtered myriads,

Nº 45. SATURDAY, December 10, 1785.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

PERHAPS it is vanity in me to suppose that you have been expecting to hear from me, and it is possible, from my first account of myself, may have supposed that there were very melancholy reasons for my silence. But I am, Sir, thank God! returned to my native country in no worse condition with respect to health, than when I left it. As to peace and happiness, I can't say; my wife thinks her health much the better for our expedition.

Perhaps, Sir, I may in time learn to be reconciled to noise and disturbance, and forget my old habits of quiet and care of my health, which my dear deceased friend Dr. Doddipoll had taught me. And yet I do not find that my journey has reconciled me much to the change, though I have had some practice in the way of bustle and adventure, as you will find from a short account of our excursion.

As the motive of our journey was professedly the re-establishment of my health, I had reason

Nº 45.

to imagine that it would be conducted in the manner best suited for that purpose. I had made out a little Pharmacopeia of things necessary to be taken along with us on the road; but would you believe it, Sir, our new family-physician declared them altogether unnecessary, and our whole medicine-chest was made up of one phial, containing two drachms of spirit of hartshorn, and a bottle holding about as many pounds of French brandy. But my wife found room in the carriage for her favourite maid, her Spanish lapdog, and three band-boxes. Her monkey, who arrived just before we set out, she was with difficulty prevailed on to leave behind under the care of the housekeeper; an acquaintance, indeed, who met us a few miles out of town on the road to England, rode up to my wife's fide of the carriage, said he supposed Mr. Dy-soon was following, and pointing to the corner where I was fluck up among the band-boxes, told her he was glad to find she had taken little Master Jackoo along with her.

Though Harrowgate was the place of our deftination, yet my wife (who was general of this expedition) thought it might be proper to stop at one of the more private watering places in Cumberland, to initiate us as it were into that fort of life; as young recruits, I am told, are taught to stand their own fire by first stashing their muskets in

the pan. We accordingly made a halt at one of those places, with the intention of staying some weeks; but we very soon tired of it, as the society was by no means genteel enough for my wife to mix in with any degree of satisfaction.

The only people she would allow us to confort with were the family of Sir John Dumplin, a London merchant, who had been knighted for his eminence in commerce, who had arrived a few days before us with his Lady and three daughters, and a Captain in the army, who had come thither to recover the fatigues he had fuffered during the fiege of Gibraltar, and whom Mrs. Dy-foon took great delight in hearing recount his adventures. We amused ourselves during our stay by making the other members of the party ridiculous, though they did not want for jokes against us too. They called me and my wife " Death and Sin;" the first I could understand from my feebleness and bad health; but how they applied the fecond, neither the Captain nor I could ever comprehend;—they had several jests equally low and unjust against the family of Sir John Dumplin, who they pretended was only a fugar-boiler in Wapping, and had been knighted on occasion of some city address. Sir John himfelf, to do him justice, behaved in a very civil manner to every body, and, except fometimes when

Nº 45.

when he fnored after dinner, never gave the fmallest offence to the rest of the company; and as for me, I was always, both in mind and body, inclined to peace and quietness. But Lady Dumplin and her daughters, with my Angelica and the Captain, were conflantly at war with the other end of the table, which was divided into two hostile and irreconcilable provinces. Their differences might, indeed, have proceeded very disagreeable lengths, had we not contrived to erect a fort of barrier against hostilities, by placing between them Sir David Dumplin on one fide, and a Mrs. Dough, wife of a rich baker of Liverpool, on the other, who was naturally of as placid a disposition as Sir David, and had the advantage of being deaf into the bargain. By this politic interpofition, the peace was tolerably well preserved; but as the opposite party, the ungenteels, increased daily by new arrivals, and ours, the genteels, got no accession that we were disposed to allow of, the place became at last so disagreeable, and the laugh fo much louder against than for us, that we were obliged to leave it a good deal fooner than we intended, and fet off for Harrowgate, in company with our allies, the Dumplin family. The Captain found it convenient to remain, having previously deserted from us, on some difference with one of the young ladies, and made his peace with the opposite side, through through the mediation of the good-natured Mrs. Dough, with whom (from being used to speak at the siege of Gibraltar I suppose) he contrived frequently to carry on a conversation.

To Harrowgate our gentility attended us; but it was a little unfortunate in not being univerfally acknowledged. There were fome London people of fashion there, who had seen Sir D. Dumplin before, and fuch as had never feen us did not immediately perceive in Mrs. Dy-foon's face and manner that she had so much good blood in her veins as did actually flow there. This, however, as fhe was perfectly confcious of it herfelf, produced numberless bickerings, and at laft obliged us to leave the first house we had lodged at, where I had got an excellent quiet apartment, and go to another, where we were much worfe accommodated, but where Lady Dumplin and the Hon. Mrs. Dy-soon were the first quality of the fet. Here she very fortunately supplied the loss of our Gibraltar Captain, by getting acquainted with an Irish gentleman, Colonel O. Shannon, a relation of ours, our ancestors, as the Colonel and Mrs. Dy-foon discovered, having intermarried about the year 1300. The Colonel still preferved the kindness of a cousin, attended my wife wherever the went, and made us immediately intimate with all the company in the house. But the kindness had very near proved fatal to me. Between

Nº 45.

Between the buftle of his numerous introductions, the parties he formed for us at home, and the jaunts he made us take, to fee every thing that was to be feen in the neighbourhood, my poor nerves were perfectly overcome; and though my wife was always telling me it was all for my good, I should have certainly died in their hands, had they not at last discovered, that my wife's feeing the fights and taking the exercise would be as much for the benefit of my health, as if I drove about and vifited every thing in my own person; and fo I verily believe it might, Mr. Lounger, had I been fortunate enough to be left to enjoy quiet. and take care of my health alone. But as my ill-stars would have it, I was generally left to the care of a lady, with whom, from her having the fame fort of nervous complaints with myself, I had contracted an intimacy, the dowager of an old gentleman, who had, like me, married his wife for a nurse, and who left her, after a life of happiness (as she used to tell me) of 18 months, in possession of his whole fortune. But then her nerves, she faid, had been so shattered by his death, that she could find no enjoyment in any thing in this world. The diforder in her nerves. however, was of a kind extremely different from mine. None of that weakness and relaxation which I had experienced from a child; her's, the physicians said, was an extreme tension and irritability.

tability. She kept, it feems, a female attendant, who was of the greatest use to her in this complaint; but that attendant had died just before her arrival at Harrowgate, and in this unfortunate interval my acquaintance with her began: So she bestowed all her tension and irritability on me. It makes me quake when I think of her, Mr. Lounger! and yet, though you will call it very filly, I could not for the life of me shake her off. She had become, I don't know how, a fort of Cicisbea to me by the common consent of our house, and I could not get rid of her without a degree of exertion that my weak constitution was unequal to. But her constitution, as fhe told us, was always the better for exertion. She exerted it on me with a vengeance. I often thought of the fimile of the vulgar people we had left at our last watering-place. Mrs. Rasp would have completed Milton's trio to a hair.

I was very thankful when the end of the season made me rid of her, though it did not restore me to home or to quiet. Mrs. Dy-soon, on looking over the road-book, perceived what a mere step it was from Harrowgate and London, and calculated how much expence was saved by going to the metropolis now when we were more than half of the way from Edinburgh. In this idea she was much encouraged by her cousin, Col. O-Shannon, as well as by Lady Dumplin, and half a dozen other

No

25

an

at

a

f

other ladies who had come from the capital, at whose houses she was to be most agreeably entertained if she went thither. It was in vain that I urged my health, and the danger of a long journey; the journey would do me good, and London was 200 miles south, which gave it a great advantage, in point of climate, to delicate people like me. So out we set the day after our friends the Dumplins, who were to travel safter (as indeed I am not able to make long journies), and kindly undertook to procure lodgings, and have them ready for our reception.

But their fervices in that way were anticipated by our good friend Colonel O-Shannon, who travelled faster than any of us, as he generally makes his journies in the stage-coach for the fake of company, and sometimes even takes a stage or two on the outfide to enjoy the air and the prospect. We found on our arrival that he had provided us with a lodging in the house of a country-woman of his, a milliner in the Hay-market, who, he told us, had been reduced by misfortunes to keep a shop, though she was descended from the great O'Neil, and could claim kindred with himself, and most of the noble families in Europe. She was very useful to my wife in letting her know the fashions; and with her assistance, Mrs. Dy-soon contrived to fill I don't know how many band-boxes and trunks, which, how-

ever.

Nº 45.

ever, luckily for me grew to such a magnitude, as to require half a ship's room to convey them; and so they were fent down to Scotland by sea. As for the Colonel, he was indefatigable in his attations, and breakfasted, dined, and supped with us almost every day. Indeed, we were the more dependent on his company, as we were difappointed in getting into any other during our five or fix weeks stay in town. We never could find any of our Harrowgate acquaintance at home; even the Dumplin family we faw but for two short morning calls at our lodgings; Sir David, indeed, muttered fomething about our eating a bit of mutton with him; but Lady Dumplin faid she was forry to fay that that would be very ill convenient at their present house, which they were just about changing for one in Bedfordfquare, where she hoped for the honour of our company ather first rout, which was to be held the 5th of Jan. next. They told us the town was quite empty at the season when we were there; but I am fure there was noise and bustle enough of all confcience; carts rumbling, coaches rattling, criers bawling, and bells ringing, from morning to night, and fometimes, as my poor head felt, all night too. My wife, however, luckily found it very dull, otherwise we should not probably have left it so soon as we did, though not before it had cost us some hundreds of guineas to find out that there there was nothing in it worth feeing. Colonel O-Shannon carried us to some fights such as they were; he shewed us the Tower, St. Paul's, Bedlam, and the three Bridges; took us to the city Pantheon, the Dog and Duck, and the Swearing-house at Highgate. As for genteel company, he regretted exceedingly that almost all his acquaintance were in the country; but promifed that when we came again he would introduce us to a Director of the Bank, a Lord of the Treafury, and the Mafter General of the Ordnance. which last, he assured us, had a very particular friendship for him; but, in his absence, he made us acquainted with a young gentleman, who, he faid, was one of that great man's first favourites, and a fecretary in his office; an appointment which the Colonel had procured for him. wife was very folicitous to cultivate Mr. M. Phelim's acquaintance, on account of two nephews of hers who are in the army, to whom the Co. lonel and he have promised their interest; and we have the greater reason to rely on their friendship, as the Colonel and his friend did us the honour of accepting a loan of 2001. from me (which Mr. M'Phelim wanted to make up a fum in the absence of the Master-general of the Ordnance) on their joint fecurity.

Not long after this transaction we left London, and I found it some comfort, after all my distresses an

fo

of

ea

fu

and disturbances, to find myself again safe and found in my native country. Not that I am free of the disquiet of my journey; it rings in my ears still in the narration of my wife, who has fuch talents for description, that, if I had not witnessed the circumstances, I should have supposed Sir D. Dumplin to be a Knight of the Garter, Colonel O-Shannon a Lieutenantgeneral, and his friend Mr. M'Phelim a Privycounsellor. She makes all our acquaintance take notice how much better I am for Harrowgate, though, in fact, I never drank a drop of the water, and, except the company of Mrs. Rafp, took no fort of drug whatever. I must confess, however, that I am no worse on the whole, and am not near fo much afraid of dying as before I was married. I am, &c.

JEREMIAH DY-SOON.

to the test had selden been to

J

No

the

ju

th

1:

No 46. SATURDAY, Dec. 17, 1785.

MY Readers will have observed that the office of the Lounger has of late been almost a sinecure, his correspondents having saved him the trouble of composition. The paper of to-day is also a communication, which, from the sex and accomplishments of the author, as well as the flattering manner in which she expresses herself, gratises my vanity as much as my indolence.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

THE genteel but pointed irony with which you mention the follies of our fex, and the pains you take, in your admired Essays, for our instruction and improvement, will, I make no doubt, have some instruction and improvement, will, I make no doubt, have some instruction the minds of those who are thoughtless, but not dissipated; and who, though hurried down the stream of pleasure, are not yet enough hardened to disregard the admonitions of virtue.

Among young people of this description, many ladies may be led to the attainment of mental accomplish-

accomplishments, in hopes of recommending themselves to the notice of the other sex: who. from their superior education and more folid judgment, would, one might prefume, be more guided by the dictates of good sense, than led by the blind caprices of Fashion. But methinks, Sir, it would not be altogether fair to mislead your inexperienced female readers with fuch fallacious hopes. Tell them as much as you please of the internal rewards that belong to virtue: That to embellish, in early life, their minds with tafte, and to enlighten their understandings with fome degree of knowledge, will prove to them an inexhaustible source of delight in the lonely hours of folitude, and procure veneration and respect to their declining years. But let them know, that, on the fine fellows who, in our days, deign to mingle in the female world, fuch accomplishments will have as much influence, as the harmonious composition of Handel on the deaf pupils of Mr. Braidwood.

To be distinguished by your sex, is more or less the wish of every semale heart. To solicit that distinction, Fancy is put to the torture to dress out the votaries of Fashion; and, to deserve it, the more judicious endeavour to adorn their minds with knowledge, taste, and sentiment. Which of these most frequently attain their end, you, Sir, who frequent the circles of

N

lil

m

of

the great and gay, can be at no loss to determine.

As I was early taught to mark the characters, and make reflections on the events that passed before me in life, short as that life has been, and few and simple as have been its tranquil scenes, perhaps a sketch of it may not be altogether un-

worthy your perufal.

I am the daughter of a clergyman, whose virtues adorn humanity, and whose character, in every respect, does honour to his profession. A long attachment had subsisted between him and my mother, before the pride of her relations (who piqued themselves on their high descent) would confent to her being made happy for ever by an union with one whom those relations confidered as her inferior: But the constancy of their affection at length subdued every obstacle; and their life has ever fince been one continued scene of domestic felicity. As I was their only child, my education was the prime object of their attention. To procure me the more elegant accomplishments, they appropriated the favings of their œconomy; while, with the tenderest folicitude, they themselves endeavoured to form my manners, to cultivate my understanding, and to cherish the virtues of my heart.

The friendly terms on which we lived with the patron of our parish, whose lady took a particular liking

liking to me, gave me frequent opportunities of mixing with polite company. The natural gaiety of my temper, and steady sincerity of my heart, gained me the good-will of all my companions; with some of whom I early contracted the most tender friendship,—a friendship which has increased with our increasing years, and received strength from every incident of pain or pleasure that has befallen us in life.

By the gentlemen, I found myself almost invariably treated according to their ideas of my rank and consequence. Of all the numbers who came to Castle _____, excepting an old naval officer, many traits of whose character, though cast in fomewhat of a rougher mould, bore a strong refemblance to that of your worthy friend Colonel Caustic, I do not remember to have met with one who thought it possible the daughter of a country parson could be as well informed upon any subject as the heiress of a Baronet; and after I have, by Lady -- 's defire, played on her forte piano, some of the finest concertos of Bach and Abel to an unlistening audience, I have heard the fame gentlemen applaud, with every mark of rapture, the fashionable Miss Fanny Flirter rattling over some insipid fragment of a new opera tune.

At the earnest solicitation of a sister of my father's, married to a respectable merchant in the capital, capital, I one winter fpent a few months with her in town. I had here a more ample opportunity of observing that universal passion for what is called Ayle in life, than I had hitherto met with. The notice taken of me by our patroness Lady ____, who always passed the winter in the metropolis, and to whose parties, either at home or at public places, I had a general invitation, made me esteemed quite the ton by the set of men who visited my uncle. I was often distreffed by their civilities, and put out of countenance by their eagerness to show me attention; while by the gentlemen in her Ladyship's suite I was confidered of no more importance than any other piece of furniture in the drawing-room: But, like yourself, Sir, though filent, I was not always idle; and, while unthought of, and unfpoke to, made fuch remarks on the scene before me as I hope will be of fervice to me through life.

From Edinburgh, at the request of my mother's relations, I went to the county of —. These great relations had taken no notice of her since her marriage, but now received me in the most cordial manner. I was immediately introduced by them to their acquaintances in a genteel and populous neighbourhood, and was every where received with the respect due to the ally, and, what

what is more, the very probable heiress of an ancient and wealthy family. Wherever I appeared, I was loaded with careffes. A gentleman of the first distinction engaged me for his partner at an election ball, which happened foon after my arrival in the country; and the attention paid me by him, and a few others of equal rank, foon brought me completely into fashion. I was now discovered to possess qualifications which no one before had ever thought of imputing to me. My former friends had indeed fometimes complimented me with the appellation of a lively fenfibleenough fort of girl; but now, to all the charms of elegance in manner, I added those of the most brilliant wit; and though it was allowed I could not, strictly speaking, be termed handsome, yet my features spoke such animation, and my eyes beamed with fo much fensibility, that Beauty herself would have had but little chance beside me. Was it any wonder, that every latent spark of vanity in my heart should have been kindled, on thus finding myfelf a diftinguished figure in a fcene of higher life than any I had yet witneffed? I was, alas! but too foon intoxicated with the adulation I received; and with the most poignant regret I took leave of people, who I thought had discovered such just discernment of merit, although it was to return to the fond arms of my beloved parents.

VOL. II.

F

The

Nº 46.

the

ce

an

lat

an

fat

by

his

his

the

ed

a l

ed

W

the

fre

ha

he

ne

fee

the

pea

foo

the

est:

om

me

ten

The flattering scenes I left had made too deep an impression to be easily erased. I found the amusements of my former life had become infipid, its employments irksome and fatiguing; and, as our great neighbours were now in London, I had little opportunity of diverting my chagrin by any change of company. It was even with difficulty I was prevailed on to accompany my most intimate friend to the county-assembly, as I knew I should there find myself in a very different fituation to that in which I figured at the balls in -.... But what was my delight, on foon feeing enter the affembly-room, along with a family of the first rank, two of my most intimate acquaintances in that loved county! As both the gentlemen had there honoured me with their particular attention, my heart beat with rapture at the idea of what delight they must receive from this unexpected interview. But I foon found these gentlemen wisely considered that I now moved in a different sphere. They avoided seeming to observe me as long as possible; and when at length obliged to do it, passed their compliments with a certain careless air, which may not improperly be styled a well-bred fort of incivility. A moment's reflection on this little firiking incident restored me to my senses; and I returned home with the most cheerful alacrity, as to the certain asylum of happiness and tranquillity.

In

In a little time after I had thus recovered from the delirium of flattery and folly, our fociety received a confiderable acquisition in our acquaintance with Dorilas. This gentleman, who had . lately come to the country in pursuit of health and rural amusements, was first noticed by my father for his regular attendance at church; and by the politeness of his manners, and solidity of his conversation, soon recommended himself to his particular regard. He appeared to be one of those favourites of Nature, whom she has endowed with her best gifts, a good understanding, and a benevolent heart. His mind seemed enlightened by science, enlarged by a knowledge of the world, and, we were told, had been foftened by the correcting hand of misfortune. He came frequently to the parsonage house, to which he had at all times a general invitation, and where he was ever welcomed by the unaffected kindness of plain, but genuine hospitality. As Dorilas feemed to pique himself on his retirement from the more diffipated scenes of life, he always appeared pleafed with our rural fimplicity; but no fooner did Dorilas get intimately acquainted with the families of higher rank, and found himself established in a circle of greater flyle, than he omitted his visits at the parsonage-house, and even mentioned its inhabitants with that fort of contemptuous ridicule, which, though it may be a F 2 very

li

W

ir

W

n

e

fo

fa

C

very fashionable maniere de parler, gives a deeper wound to the feelings than the envenomed fting of calumny can inflict. We were all hurt at being thus disappointed in a character of which we had formed fo high an idea; and when on a visit to my friend at the county-town, I accidentally met with Dorilas, I found it impossible to conceal the refentment with which his conduct had inspired me. But when I saw his surprise at the apparent coldness of my manner, I began to reflect, that, should we be mistaken, or misinformed, I might, by my feeming caprice, have done an injury to feelings, perhaps no less delicately fusceptible of it than my own. I therefore refolved to acquaint him with what we had heard, and frankly to tell him our opinion of his behaviour; but in the only opportunity that ever after offered, I was so embarrassed by the stately distance of his manner, and the difficulty of introducing the subject with becoming delicacy and spirit, that I found it impossible to fulfil my intention. The little conversation that passed only ferved him with a pretence to put an entire end to our acquaintance; and, in fix months after, Dorilas fet out on a gay party to the German Spa, without deigning to enquire even for my father.

Such is the incense offered at the shrine of Fashion! not only by the vain and giddy, but even

even by the sentimental and judicious! and such the attentions people who shine not in that brilliant sphere may expect to meet with in the world! But happy! thrice happy they! according to the wise maxims of my venerable parent, who are endowed with that true greatness of mind, which can look down with equal indifference on the soothing praise of slattery, or the scornful sneer of pride; who, independent of the favour of the fickle, and the regards of the inconstant, derive a happiness from the humble consciousness of superior virtue, that infinitely transcends all which the world can bestow.

Afraid of having already too long trespassed on your patience, I now hasten to conclude, with assuring you how much I am

ing bolled that nother very balled and

Your admiring reader, ALMERIA.

singe of his binament, and the difficulty

de la sequentia de la companya de la

Nº 47. SATURDAY, December 24, 1785.

HERODOTUS tells us, that Amasis king of Egypt established a law, commanding, that every Egyptian should annually declare, before the governor of the province, by what means he maintained himself; which if he omitted to do, or if, on such examination, he gave not a satisfactory account of his way of living, he should be punished with death.

Happening to meet with this passage one night lately, it suggested some ideas as to the wisdom of such an institution, and I amused myself for half an hour before I went to bed with reslecting on the effects it might have, if introduced into this island. These thoughts recurred in my sleep, and produced a dream, of which I shall endeavour to give some account, after premising that, when I awaked in the morning, it was some time before I could with certainty determine whether my imagination had transported me to Egypt, or if the objects it had presented to my view in my sleep were the consequence of the promulgation of a similar law in our country.

Upon

to

th

be

W

fi

f

Upon the appointed day, I fancied that I accompanied the whole inhabitants of the province to the palace of the governor. On our arrival we were shewn into a hall of vast extent, at one end of which, on fomething like a throne, fat the governor, furrounded by clerks, whose business it was to take down the account which every person in his turn should give. being proclaimed, we were directed to approach the throne one by one, in a certain order, to give an account of our way of living, and to fay by what means each of us maintained himself. This fummons appeared the more awful, for this reafon, that the law of Amasis, like many other good institutions, had been allowed to go into difuse, and, after being neglected for ages, was now revived on account of some recent enormities, which called forth the attention of government. I fancied too, that the law was fo far altered, that, instead of death in all cases, the governor was authorifed to inflict fuch punishment upon delinquents as their offences should feem to merit.

The first whose lot it was to answer the awful question, was a handsome young man clothed in a garment of bright scarlet embroidered with gold. He approached the throne with an assured countenance, and, with a look of self-approbation, in-

nt

an

of

fu

bo

h

fo

th

I

a

formed the governor, that he lived by the most honourable of all professions; that his sole business was to kill and destroy his own species, to butcher men who had never injured him, whom perhaps he had never seen before, or for whom he entertained the highest esteem and regard. For doing this, said he, my country gives me a daily allowance, on which I live with ease and comfort.

At this account I observed a momentary blush to cross the face of the governor. He dismissed the young man with a look in which I could discern marks of distaits faction, not with the individual before his eyes, but with those absurd and unjust measures of government which were supposed to make such institutions necessary.

The officer was succeeded by a young man still more gaily dressed. As he approached the throne, I could perceive in his countenance marks of anxiety and apprehension, which he seemed defirous to conceal by an appearance of ease and indifference. When the usual questions were put to him, he hesitated for some time; but at length was obliged to declare, that he was the son of an honest and industrious tradesman; that, despising the occupation of his father, he lest his house, and removed to Memphis, where, by the splendour of his appearance, he contrived to get into

Nº 47.

bleft

nto the fociety of persons of high distinction; and that he supported the expence of this mode of life, by playing with those persons for large fums of money at games, in which, by much labour and constant attention, he had attained a fuperior degree of excellence. The governor having heard him to an end, fentenced the unfortunate youth to be fent back to the house of his father, to affift him in his labour. The father, who was present in the hall, at the same time received orders to keep his fon in close confinement, till he had acquired a habit of application, and a sufficient degree of skill in the business to which he was now to apply himself.

He was followed by a person not unlike him in manner and appearance, though fomewhat more advanced in years. The account this perfon gave of himself was nearly in these words: "I was born to an independent fortune, to which I succeeded at the age of eighteen by the death of my father. From that moment, my fole object was the enjoyment of my fortune, of which I thought I should never be able to see an end. I joined in every party of pleasure, and indulged in every species of expensive dissipation. At the end of seven years, I found my fortune gone, and the only comfort that remained for me was, that I had spent it in a manner suitable to my rank, and in the society of the first and no-F 5

No

ado

and

66

of

tal

ca

bu

pr

pi

EC

fo

W

th

n

a

b

bleft persons in Egypt. Happily for me, those great persons conceived that it would be unbecoming to expose one who had passed so many hours in their company, to poverty and want; at the same time they justly considered, that it might degrade a person who could boast of once having been their equal and companion, to subsist on the bounty of private individuals. They therefore humbly befought our mighty fovereign, to beflow upon me an office at once honourable and lucrative. To this request he was pleased to lend a favourable ear. The emoluments of my office are confiderable; but I am obliged to give a portion of them to a creature who performs the duties of it, and upon the remainder I can still afford to live in luxury not much inferior to that of my former opulence."-Upon hearing this account, the governor enquired into the character of the deputy, and finding he was a worthy and respectable citizen, who had long done the business of a laborious and an important office for the fmall pittance allowed him by the gentleman before him, he pronounced a fentence which to me appeared highly equitable. He ordered, that the deputy should in future draw the whole emoluments, paying only to the principal the fame allowance which formerly the deputy had received.

The next person who approached the throne, addressed the governor with an unembarrassed and a fleady countenance in the following words: " By some fortunate circumstances," said he, "I was early in life introduced into the fociety of many persons of the first distinction. At their tables I acquired a tafte for good living, which I came to confider as the first of all enjoyments; but possessing no fortune, this passion might have proved a curse instead of a bleffing, had I not happily discovered a method of gratifying it, at once eafy and agreeable. By my intercourse with the great, I foon discovered that it was in my power to give, in return for the dainties of their table, fomething which to them was more precious, while it cost me nothing. At the board of Sethos, I harangue in praise of learning and learned men, well knowing that, amidft all his opulence and splendour, the chief ambition of Sethos is to be confidered as a man of letters. At the elegant repasts of Oforoth, I join him in declaiming against the luxury of modern times; while each of us, with equal folicitude, looks around for fome new delicacy to provoke a fatiated appetite. At the house of the rich Susennes, whose vanity lies in the splendour of his entertainments, and in the excellence of his table, I openly praise every dish that is ferved up, and tell Susennes, that his wine

wine of Persia is the finest in the world, and that his gardens produce fruits of unrivalled excellence. In this vocation or calling of mine, as it may be termed, there is one circumstance which, it must be confessed, is sometimes a little unpleafant. When at the table of one great friend I happen to deliver fentiments and opinions diametrically opposite to those I had supported the day before at another place, a pert vifitor may be fo rude as to remark this sudden change, or by a broad grin to show that it has not passed unobferved. But nevertheless," continued he, "I contrive to live happily, and to enjoy all the advantages of a great fortune, without the trouble and embarrassment of it."-" Live then," faid the governor, with a look of ineffable contempt, " if you can submit to live on such terms."

Upon the removal of this gendeman, there appeared a tall, thin, meagre figure, which stalked up with wonderful dignity to the presence of the governor, and thus addressed him: "I am the representative of the noblest and most ancient family in Egypt. My foresathers were the companions of the victories of Sesostris and Semiramis. It is true, that owing to the princely generosity of my great ancestors, I am at present obliged to honour some wealthy inhabitants of this province, so far as to receive from

them

fons riag uni Bu

Nº 4

the

hei gu ho

fice

th th he ed w

an

tho

n

them the means of subsistence. Emboldened, perhaps, by this circumstance, one of those perfons lately presumed to ask my daughter in marriage, telling me that their hearts had long been united by every tie of the most tender affection. But I drove the vile plebeian from my presence; and, had I not been prevented, would have facrificed him to my just indignation."

At the close of this narrative, the governor hesitated for a moment, and then ordered the guards to conduct this noble personage to the hospital set apart for the reception of lunatics.

A gentleman, whose train and whose appearance bespoke his consequence, now approached the throne, with a look and manner polished at the fame time and affured. " I prefume," faid he to the governor, " you are not unacquainted with the name of Zoroes. In that council which the wisdom of our sovereign has established for the government of his Ethiopian dominions, I hold a distinguished place; a situation which I owe to my own talents, having neither the influence of hereditary wealth, nor the pride of illustrious ancestry, to support me. But in the college of the priests at Memphis, I was early taught qualities by which to compensate the want of those advantages; penetration to discover the weaknesses, and pliancy to conciliate the affections,

V.o

wha

He

just

fem

dou

ple

mu

ma

ver

me

pro

ab

ufe

fin

a

ou

fei

ve

ly

gr

ft

da

C

th

affections, of men. In that feminary likewise I acquired a power of eloquence to lead the paffions, a fubtlety of argument to confound the judgment. Endowed with fuch accomplishments, I obtained a feat in that council, which by the fuperiority of my talents I have fince been enabled to guide. Amidst the divisions with which that council has been agitated, amidst the factions with which our province has been torn, the art of Zoroes has drawn from those divisions and those factions his power and his emoluments: He has wielded to his purposes the furious zeal of the multitude, and the jarring interests of their leaders; and has risen, by his command over the fluctuating opinions of mankind, to rank, to office, and to wealth."-The governor looked sternly at him, and his face reddened with indignation: " I am not indeed," faid he, " a stranger to the name of Zoroes; I have heard of fuch a man, who lives on the mischiefs of faction. who foments divisions that he may increase his own consequence, and creates parties that he may guide them in the blindness of their course: who fows public contention that he may reap private advantage, and thrives amidst the storms that wreck the peace of his country." He gave the fignal to the guards, who hurried Zoroes to his fate. His punishment was cruel, but some-

what

what analogous to his character and his crimes. He was exposed in an island of the Nile to the crocodiles that inhabit it.

After witnessing this disagreeable exercise of justice, it was with pleasure I beheld a beautiful female, dreffed with equal elegance and fplendour, tripping towards the throne, and feemingly pleased with the admiration of the surrounding multitude. In a fweet accent, though with a manner rather infantine, she informed the governor, that some months ago she had married a man of fourfcore, who had nothing to recommend him but his immense wealth, of which she previously stipulated, that she should have the absolute disposal. "You see," said she, "the use I make of it. These jewels are esteemed the finest in the province; and I hope soon to possess a fet still more precious." The governor, without hearing more of her prattle, pronounced a fentence which I confess I thought somewhat severe. He ordered her to be stript of all her costly ornaments, and to be fent home in a plain garment to the house of her husband, with instructions, that, during the remainder of his days, the should be constrained to live constantly with him, and permitted to see no other company whatever.

While I was commiserating the hard fate of the fair unfortunate, the crier pronounced my Back in June Burnotar C.

conditional telephone to be be selful telephone

the freedom of intimocal and too cordena

The cook sor him is with the wone field

spont to ave so, thus but buscons suffer and ha

Committee and the state of the

incording, In the life of a periodical fit

own name, in a deep and hollow tone of voice. This alarmed me so much, that I awaked in no small consternation, and was very well pleased to find myself quietly in my own bed in the good town of Edinburgh. Of all men living, a Lounger must ever be the most puzzled to give an account of his life, conversation, and mode of living; and therefore, however wise the law of Amasis may be, I fairly own that I was happy to find I was not subject to it.

M

112

Tan

to the

fri

of ha fit

in

C

ai

n

Nº 48. SATURDAY, December 31, 1785.

go reme, as a deep and hollow tens of vices

Discipulus est prioris posterior dies. SEN.

or bally sug dions, adv ad 15 vs fram regreso (1)

THE Lounger having now "rounded one revolving year," may consider himself as an acquaintance of some standing with his readers, and, at this period of gratulations, may venture to pay them the compliments of the season with the freedom of intimacy and the cordiality of friendship. In the life of a periodical Essayist, a twelvementh is a considerable age. That part of the world in which his subject lies, he has then had an opportunity of viewing in all its different situations; he has seen it in the hurry of business, in the heyday of amusement, in the quiet of the country; and he now attends it in its course of Christmas sessivity and holiday merriment.

Yet I know not how it is, that amidst the gratulations and festivity of this returning season, I am sometimes disposed to hear the one, and partake the other, with a certain seriousness of mind not well suited to the vacancy of the time; to look on the jollity around me with an eye of thought,

and to impress, in my imagination, a tone of melancholy on the voices that wish me many

happy years.

As men advance in life, the great divisions of time may indeed furnish matter for serious reflection, as he who counts the money he has fpent, naturally thinks of how much a smaller fum he has left behind. Yet, for my own part, it is less from anxiety about what remains of time, than from the remembrance of that which is gone, that I am led into this "mood of pensivenefs." In my hours of thoughtful indolence, I am not apt to conjure up phantoms of the future; 'tis with a milder fort of melancholy that I sometimes indulge in recalling the shades of the past. To this perhaps the Lounger's manner and habits of life naturally incline him. To him leifure gives frequent occasion to review his time, and to compare his thoughts. By the Lounger a few ideas, natural and congenial to his mind, are traced through all their connections; while the man of professional industry and active pursuit has many that press upon him in succession, and are quickly dismissed. He who lives in a crowd gains an extensive acquaintance but little intimacy; the man who possesses but a few friends, enjoys them much, and thinks of them often.

Time mellows ideas as it mellows wine.

Things in themselves indifferent acquire a certain

tain our gand at the in a frier gave rem own had rec the

Nº 4

the

to

are

"

V

tain tenderness in recollection; and the scenes of our youth, though remarkable neither for elegance or feeling, rife up to our memory dignified . at the same time and endeared. As countrymen in a distant land acknowledge one another as friends, so objects, to which when present we gave but little attention, are nourished in distant remembrance with a cordial regard. If in their own nature of a tender kind, the ties which they had on the heart are drawn still closer, and we recal them with an enthusiasm of feeling which the same objects of the immediate time are unable to excite. The ghosts of our departed affections are feen through that foftening medium, which, though it dims their brightness, does not impair their attraction; like the shade of Dido appearing to Eneas,

" Agnovitque per umbram

"Obscuram, qualem primo qui surgere mense

" Aut videt, aut vidisse putat per nubila lunam ;

" Demisit lacrymas, dulcique affatus amore est."

The hum of a little tune, to which in our infancy we have often listened; the course of a brook which in our childhood we have frequently traced; the ruins of an ancient building which we remember almost entire; these remembrances sweep over the mind with an enchanting power of tenderness and melancholy, at whose bidding the pleasures, the business, the ambition of the present moment sade and disappear.

Our finer feelings are generally not more grateful to the fancy than moral to the mind. Of this tender power which remembrance has over us, feveral uses might be made; this divinity of memory, did we worship it aright, might lend its aid to our happiness as well as to our virtue.

An amiable and ingenious philosopher has remarked, that in castle-building no man is a villain *. In like manner it may perhaps be pronounced, that every man is virtuous in recollection; he rests with peculiar satisfaction on the remembrance of fuch actions as are most congenial to the better parts of his nature, on fuch pleasures as were innocent, on such designs as were laudable. It were well if, amidst the ardor of pursuit, or the hopes of gratification, we sometimes confidered that the present will be future. as well as that the future will be present, that we anticipated reflection as well as enjoyment. Not only in those greater and more important concerns, which are what Shakespeare calls "Stuff o' the conscience," but in the lesser and more trivial offices of life, we should be more apt to conduct ourselves aright, did we think that we

were-

were on now perform a critic

Th time, fions on th hard the g conte no m fort thou from then not us, our leffe don tha the val of the

W

po

pe

^{*} Dr. Reid, in his " Essays on the intellectual powers of Man."

were one day to read the drama in which we now perform, and that of ourselves, and the other personages of the scene, we were to judge with a critical severity.

This indulgence of memory, this review of time, would blunt the angry and discordant pasfions that often prey on our own quiet as well as on the peace of others. Scarce any man is fo hard of heart as to feel himself an enemy over the grave of his foe; and the remembrance of contests, however just, with those who are now no more, comes across an ingenuous mind with a fort of felf-accusation. The progress of time. though it may not have swept our adversaries from the earth, will probably have placed both them and us in circumstances such as to allay, if not to extinguish, our resentment. Prosperity to us, or misfortunes to them, may have foothed our anger into quiet, or foftened it to pity. The lessons of Time may have taught us, what Wisdom or Prudence once preached to us in vain. that the object of our contention was not worth the struggle of the contest, that we mistook the value of the prize, or did injustice to the motives of our competitors; or perhaps we have altered those sentiments in which we were formerly fo warm, and forfaken those tenets we were once so positive to maintain. The hand of Time, imperceptible in its touch, steals the colour from

our opinions; and like those who look on faded pictures, we wonder at having formerly been struck with their force.

Though it is wifely ordered by Providence, that we should not pause in the pursuits of life to think of its shortness, or undervalue every attainment from the uncertainty of its duration when attained; yet fuch a confideration may fairly enough mitigate a blameable eagerness in the chace, or a blameable depression from its difappointment. I was very well pleafed with the philosophy of an old foldier, whom I once met with in the environs of London, leaning on a crutch, and rather accepting than foliciting the aid of the charitable. He told me, not without fome importunity on my part, the hardships and the dangers he had encountered; the number of his campaigns, the obstinacy of his engagements, the length of his fieges; " yet I failed in getting Chelsea," said he, " because I was rendered incapable of the service in consequence of a rheumatism contracted in a winter encampment; and, more than all that, because my wife, fomehow or other, had disobliged my commanding officer. But I forget and forgive, as the faying is; and, thanks to fuch as your Honour, I can make shift to live. It is true, I have seen others get halberts, ay, and commissions too, that were not better men than myfelf; - but that don't fignify,

fignif

Nº 48

and to tion quiet antry

weal

N less unfo dulg usele can rem wea flatt CLOI Let the vou plea titu If t or] lon pov

sho

has

fignify. It will be all the fame an hundred years hence." Without all the happy Stoicism of the foldier, we may often sooth the pangs of envy, and the pinings of discontent, by the consideration of that period, when they shall cease to disquiet, when time shall have unplumed the pageantry of grandeur, narrowed the domains of wealth, and withered the arm of power.

Nor will this philosophy of time convey a less important lesson to the successful than to the unfortunate. It will moderate the luxurious indulgence of the rich, and restrain the wanton or useless exertions of the powerful. Every one who can look back on a moderately long life, will remember a succession of envied possessors of wealth and influence, whose luxury a thousand flatterers were wishing to share, whose favour a crowd of dependents were striving to obtain. Let those who now occupy their place attend to the effects of that wealth enjoyed, of those favours bestowed. Let them cast up the sum of pleasure which was produced by the one, of gratitude or felf-fatisfaction procured by the other. If there are any whom elevation has made giddy, or power rendered infolent, let them think how long that elevation can endure, how far that power can extend: let them confider in how short a space the influence of their predecessors has ceased to be felt, how soon their appointments

have made room for the appointments of others; how few of their dependents and favourites furvive, and of those few how very small a part acknowledge their benefactor. If some of the actions of fuch eminent persons there are which the world still remembers with approbation, and individuals own with gratitude; they are probably fuch as, in this review of the past, it will be useful for their fuccessors to observe and to imitate. Those have obtained a victory over time, which is the noblest excitement and animation to virtue; that honest fame, of which the consciousness gives its highest enjoyment to the present. which the future can neither reproach nor overcome, thrested ad bathana to manahum none and thrown together do the human of Lon-

activities on the property of the secretary and activities

work as to the ending of a continuous the contract of the contract of the

ole blanches diverse sul sie maken grantant.

A selection of the property of the property of the contract of

No series to the series of the series of the series of the series of

Paramater 1 and a declarate constitution

and the property of the contract of the contract of

all the second of the second second second

through the state of the file of the state o

mady, as they may allore ton-content theorem

well I fo dran

No

No.54

-940

the lic

con

- 6

fent

of v

amu

tion

med

tion

cule appe a vie bited indi

the turn

V

No 49. SATURDAY, January 7, 1785.

the policy of the relation of the second of the second

The second secon

NO subject tends to throw more light on the history of mankind, or their progress in the different situations of society, than their public amusements, or the state of those arts which contribute to their entertainment.

Comedy, which consists in the dramatic representation of human characters in a ridiculous point of view, makes a distinguished figure among the amusements of mankind. The following reflections are thrown together on the history of Comedy, as they may afford some useful observations on the progress of manners and of arts, as well as introduce a continuation of the remarks I formerly made on the moral effects of the drama.

The first and original method in which Ridicule exercised itself in dramatic representation appears to have consisted, not so much in giving a view of the character of the person to be exhibited on the stage, as in representing a particular individual in a ludicrous situation. To point out the seelings of the character,—to represent the turn of mind,—to display the humour or inter-Vol. II.

nal features of the man, was not fo much the object, as to bring the person himself on the stage, and to raise ridicule in the audience, by making him commit fome action absurd, droll, out of place, or inconsistent. A man respected for dignity, and in a reputable fituation, is brought upon the stage, not to exhibit his dignity as false and affected, not to represent the real or internal feelings of his mind, or to point out those features by which his affumed character may be exposed, but merely with a view to make him commit some absurd or mean action, inconsistent with the gravity and respectable tenor of his usual conduct.

- Such is the exhibition of Aristophanes's Socrates. No hiftory of human character is given. no display of the character of Socrates in particular; nor is any principle or feature of his mind represented. The author confines himself fingly to making Socrates do things upon the stage unworthy of himself, or of his character; and the audience is entertained with the contrast, is amused with this performance of mean or little actions, by a man of a grave and ferious deportment. The ridicule in this case does not give a view of the character, but is confined to the joke arising from the action performed, compared with that of the man who performs it, Socrates II ATV is

is W

gi te

C

T ed On fo

in

dit ca W

of pai on

aff

. 215

mu cul vid bite

in

is not made ridiculous by doing what is like, but what is unlike himself.

This observation needs not to be confined to the Clouds of Aristophanes, but may be farther extended, and appears indeed to comprehend the general characteristic of all early Comedies, written or represented before people have arrived at a great degree of refinement.

It is not difficult to assign the reason for this being the general characteristic of early Comedies.

Men in an early age are not reasoners.—
The bulk of the people at least are not accustomed to make general conclusions and reflections on human character. They would not therefore be amused by general exhibitions of character, by Comedies which represented actions as displaying only the internal features and original causes of human conduct. Such an exhibition would not be adapted to their taste, or the state of their minds. The rude representation of a particular person, who does actions absurd in themselves, or absurd in him to person, is the only thing which can produce their laughter, or afford them a comic entertainment.

Men in an early age, who have not made much progress in refinement, will receive a peculiar pleasure in seeing the character of an individual, of a person known to themselves, exhibited on the stage; whereas, when men advance

G 2

ac

0

V

A

Ti

th

of

of

CI

pa

T

0

as

to

in

in refinement, they will come to feel uneafy at this representation of real characters; their delicacy will be shocked at the exhibition of so coarse an entertainment, and something of a purer kind will be substituted in its room. Hence what was called the middle Comedy was substituted among the Greeks in place of the old. The middle Comedy was less coarse than the old, because the old represented real persons on the stage, under their real names; in the middle, seigned names were given to the real persons; but this improvement soon gave way to a much higher one, the new Comedy, where both real names and real living persons were banished from the stage.

Should it be said, that at the time Aristophanes wrote, the Greeks were in a state of great advancement, were a learned and intelligent people; and that therefore Aristophanes should not be given as an example of a comic author in an early and unrefined period; it may be observed, that though the Greeks were certainly in the time of Aristophanes a very wise people, and possessed of the most eloquent and philosophical writers, yet at that time the Athenians were remarkably deficient in delicacy and politeness. Perhaps in so violent and turbulent a democracy as that of Athens, the people, amidst the acrimony of debate and rude contests of ambition, remain long in a state of barbarism as to manners.

This

This has been observed, and endeavoured to be accounted for by feveral ingenious authors; one * of whom indeed cites, as an inftance of it, this very circumstance of the amusement which the Athenians found in the lowest species of comedy. They were fo little judges," fays he, " of propriety in wit and humour, as to relish the low ribaldry of an Aristophanes, at a period when they were entertained with the fublime eloquence of a Demosthenes, with the pathetic compositions of an Euripides, or a Sophocles."

As the body of the people, however, advance in refinement or delicacy, this ancient species of Comedy, as it did among the Greeks, will come to give difgust instead of entertainment.

Comic authors will then betake themselves to a different species of writing; and the next step feems to be, instead of the exhibition of a particular person, to give the history of some general paffion, affection, or principle of the human mind. The bulk of men who frequent public places of amusement, have then attained such a degree of improvement, by experience and reflection, as to relish a general representation of the history of the human heart in trying and interesting scenes; and hence views of characters in those situations will be relished and underof Athens, the people, amindt the booft

Millar's Diffinction of Ranks. araniciam of as muradra G 3

When this species of writing, however, first begins, the representations of character that are given will be confined to the more general views of the human mind, acting under the influence of some one leading principle. The nice features of that principle, the small deviations to which it is subject, its various combinations with other principles, or its discriminations arising from peculiar circumstances of situation or of habit, will not be attended to or held out to view. Before men go into particulars, they must be well acquainted with what is general; before they confider the nice, they must be intimate with the gross features.

Hence our early but improved writers, not only of Comedy, but of every species of writing which represents characters, give only general representations. The ambitious, the envious, the avaricious man, is represented under the dominion of his guiding principle, but the nicer features of the principle are not delineated.—

Theophrastus wrote at a period of less delicacy, and when minute proprieties were less attended to, than La Bruyere; the characters therefore of the first are more general and less nice than of the latter.

Of all writers, indeed, the French seem to have paid most attention to the small and minute views of character, and to the different proprieties of

life

No

life

me

co

me

Spe

an

mo gu

pr

ha

ra

ta

pr

of

ha

ne

in

ex

an

A

th

life and manners. Living in an age of refinement and politeness, under a monarchical government, where the agreeable are the qualities which conduce to advancement, the elegant and recommendatory virtues are chiefly cultivated. A new species of morals, unknown and unattended to among the ancients, the term for which, petites morales, cannot even be translated into our language, has been introduced, and has become a principal object both in conduct and philosophy. Hence the nice perception which French authors have of all the delicate discriminations of character; hence their observance of all the deviations from what is becoming; and hence their talent of describing and representing all the proprieties and improprieties of human conduct. The English writers in general may be possessed of more metaphysical profoundness; but they have not the same lively talent at describing manners, nor the same delicate observation of the different tints and colourings in which they appear.

At the same time it may be observed, that even in Britain some authors have appeared, who have excelled in giving minute pictures of manners, and of the nice features of character. Of these Addison and Sterne may be mentioned as holding a distinguished place.

This is the last improvement which arises in the representation of human characters; when not only their general features, under certain

great classes, are exhibited, but when writers de-

scend to, and are able at the same time to point

out, the smaller discriminations into which those general classes subdivide themselves, and appear

in different men. When characters are repre-

fented in this manner, the writing of Comedy is

at its perfection; and as the moderns feem to

have possessed more of this talent than the an-

cients, fo the comedies of the former feem to

excel those of the latter. The ancient comedies contain only the general characters of men and

manners, young rakes, old men, parafites, lovers,

flaves: but every old man is the same, every

young rake is like every other rake; their pur-

fuits are without distinction; and their slaves have no other discrimination, than that the one half

of them are old, faithful, trufty fervants, and the

N

to

ph

tha

ge

an

pe

ki

fta

of

qu

of

775

m

ar

CC

fte

CC

ne

m

CC

fo

V

n

th

A

It may, however, be observed, that this species of writing, in which the moderns have so greatly excelled, is much exposed to corruption and abuse. While the ancient manner of drawing characters is desective, by being too general, there is danger lest this other species become faulty, by being too particular. Men attentive to represent the minute lines, may neglect the more important, and, instead of representing a character which belongs to human kind, they may come

to

to represent only those particular characters which distinguish individuals. Thus, according to the phrase, that extremes always agree, it may happen that the last improvement in Comedy may degenerate into that very abuse for which the rudest and most ancient may be censured. Particular persons may come to be represented on the stage instead of general characters. Something of this kind was some time ago introduced on the English stage; though it may be observed, that this mode of writing owed its success more to the minic qualities of its author, than to its being approved of by the taste of the audience.

But this is not the only thing to be feared from men's giving minute attention to the smaller parts of character; there is also a danger of its having an improper effect on their own character and conduct. When their attention is chiefly beflowed on the little parts of conduct, they may come to neglect or overlook the greater. Manner may be put in the place of substance; and what is frivolous may be preferred to what is manly. As this species of corruption may be confidered as the greatest in literary composition, fo it is most certainly the greatest in morals. When what is trifling is only regarded, there never can be any splendid exertions of genius, there never can be any real greatness of character. All fublime and manly efforts will be at an end; to an interest of the second

mar, which mades partitions to the property of the contract of

was a first of the following which and the second

to the analysis of the fill of the contraction of the section

native goodle following a form participation of the first

spirit and talked a set to a spirit being the con-

(mis li) Aller House or intend or powers a nastry, as

The state of the property of t

And the total and a support of the beat of

secretary and a disconnection of the process.

Control of the second of the second

all noble exertions in the field, and all genuine eloquence in the fenate, will be extinguished. Our battles will be bloodless, and in our speeches prettiness will be preferred to simplicity and force. 'Tis the leading object in a late series of Letters on Education, to represent the manner of doing a thing as preferable to the thing itself; to point out the frivolous and exterior accomplishments, the graces, as a surer road to advancement, than truth, integrity, or a spirit of independence, than the possession of the greatest knowledge, or the exertion of the most illustrious talents.

A

ra T

pu

a

to

be

lit be ag in

de

th w

fer

Nº 50. SATURDAY, January 14, 1786.

"TRAGEDY (according to the ancient definition quoted in a former paper) purges the passions by exciting them." Comedy wishes to purge vices and follies by Ridicule. In a corrupt age, reason is so weak as to be obliged to call in such allies to her affistance: let her beware that they do not, like the Saxon auxiliaries of our ancestors, usurp the government which they were called to defend.

In the earliest periods of life, ridicule is naturally employed against reason and propriety.—

The child who obeys its mother, who is asraid of its governess, who will not be concerned in little plots to deceive both, is laughed at by its bolder and less scrupulous companions. At every age, reason and duty are grave and serious things, in which ridicule finds a contrast that renders her attack more easy, and her sallies more poignant.

The refinement of polished times, as was obferved in the foregoing Number, does not allow them to find amusement in that gross ridicule which provokes the laughter of a ruder people.

G 6

But

But from this very source their subjects of Comedy are often of a dangerous kind. They trench upon facred ground; I mean not as to religion, but in morals; they paint those nicer shades of ridicule which are of an equivocal fort between virtue and vice, and often give the spectator leave to laugh, according to his own humour, either at the first or the latter.

In the Ecole des Femmes (and I shall hardly be reckoned unfair when I make the reference to Moliere) most of the maxims which Arnolphe makes Agnes read, are really good moral precepts, which a prudent wife would do well to follow, for her own fake as well as her husband's. There is just as much prudery and suspicion thrown into them, as to allow those who would wish to be less guarded than a good wife ought to be, to hold them in derision.

The George Dandin of the fame author has been already criticised in this moral view by a very able writer. But he has not attended, fay its defenders, to the proper moral of the piece; which is, to correct a very common fort of weakness, as well as of injustice, in old men of low birth and great wealth, who purchase alliance with decayed nobility, and are vain enough to imagine, that a wife bought from her necessities, or from the necessities of her family, is to love and respect the husband who has purchased

No

her

to 1

tain

cot

alv

ma

for

the

ge

ac

fla

use

eli

be G

lif ab

tit

no

2

bl S

fo

u

Nº 50.

her. But besides that this corrective is applied to the party who may be the weakest, but is certainly the least wicked of the two, such examples, conveyed through the medium of Comedy, are always more readily applied to those whom they may mislead, than to those whom they may reform. The images which Comedy presents, and the ridicule it excites, being almost always exaggerated, their resemblance to real life is only acknowledged by those whose weaknesses they flatter, whose passions they excuse. They who use the example of the scene for an apology, can easily twist it into that form; they who wish to escape its correction, easily discover the difference between the scenic situation and theirs. The George Dandin, and the Cocu Imaginaire of real life, neither meet with Lubins nor Pictures to abuse them; but the girl who thinks herself intitled to be the Angelique of the piece, will find no difficulty in discovering her good man to be a Dandin; she who wishes her husband to be blind, will never forget the prudent advice of Sganarelle.

"Quand vous verriez tout, ne croyez jamais

Harpagon is held up to detestation by Moliere, for the correction of the old, the avaricious, the usurer, whom the world proscribes, whom his children must hate for his criminal parsimony.

Alas !

Alas! misers and usurers neither read nor see comedies; but the young and the thoughtless are taught to call prudence and œconomy covetousness and avarice, to be dissipated and extravagant out of pure virtue.

In the Cheats of Scapin, the audience is always on the fide of the rogue against the poor deluded and abused old man. It is so in all comic scenes of the kind, from the flaves of Terence down to the valets of Moliere and Regnard. Alk any wife and discreet mother of a family, if she would allow her children to affociate with the partycoloured gentlemen below stairs; she will tell you that it is of all things what she is at pains to avoid; because in their society her children would learn low manners, habits of cunning, of trick, and of falsehood. Yet you bring them into fuch company in the Comedies of the virtuous Moliere, where, if the valets are more clever and witty than those of ordinary life, they are only the more expert and agreeable rogues. We do not bring them into fuch fociety, you fay; we only exhibit it to their view. But you shew them people of equal rank with themselves mixed with that fociety, profiting by those rogueries, applauding the invention which gives them birth. If the drama is to have any effect at all, its operation in this case must be unfavourable to truth and to virtue.

bitio

hap

on

feel

ceff

It i

mo

Th

her

the

un

ma

he

life

ho

aff

W

ex

W

bi

n

In Tragedy, this effect does not require exhibition to give it force; on the contrary, it is perhaps in the reading that it fastens most strongly on young and susceptible minds. The softer feelings, to which it addresses itself, are more accessible in solitude and silence than in society. It is otherwise with Comedy, ridicule operating more powerfully in company and in a crowd. There is besides no hero of a player equal to the hero of a Tragedy; but the handsome figure, the shewy garb, the assured countenance, the unembarraffed address, the easy negligence, of many a comedian, is fully equal to the character he is to represent. The fine gentleman of real life is a fort of comic actor. When we confider how much imitation, how much art, how much affectation, go to make up his part, we shall not wonder, if even those who have often seen such exhibitions, should sometimes mistake the player who personates for the character personated; but the young and the unexperienced naturally transfer the brilliancy of the character to his mimic representative. This gives a double force to the dialogue of the piece, and affords, in the person of a pretty fellow of a player, a very winning apology for whatever is exceptionable in the character he performs.

In the observations I formerly made on the moral effects of Tragedy, I took notice of the

departions when

Nº 50

time of or and wro cou the ftag and plau hav Ga tha bee fon mo cei the to ce mo

fta

fer

consequences resulting from the almost uniform introduction of love, as the ruling motive of tragic action. To this objection Comedy is equally liable; but there is an additional circumstance in which it is still more objectionable than the other department of the drama. As love is the principal action, marriage is the constant end of Comedy. But the marriage of Comedy is generally of that fort which holds forth the worst example to the young; not an union the refult of tried attachment, of fober preference, fanctified by virtue and by prudence. These are the matches which Comedy ridicules. Her marriages are the frolics of the moment, made on the acquaintance of a day, or of some casual encounter. In many comedies, amidft the difficulties of accomplishing the marriage on which the intrigue of the piece turns, and in the course of which its incidents are displayed, the restraints of parents and guardians are introduced only to be despised and outwitted; age, wisdom, experience, every thing which a well-educated young person should respect and venerate, is made a jest of; pertness, impudence, falsehood, and dishonesty, triumph and laugh; the audience triumphs and laughs along with them; and it is not till within a few fentences of the conclusion, that the voice of morality is uttered, not heard. The interest of the play is then over, the company is arranging its departure; departure; and if any one listens, 'tis but to obferve how dull and common-place these restections are. Virtue is thus doubly degraded, both when she speaks and when she is filent.

The purity of the British Comedy in modern times, has been often contrafted with the drama of our forefathers, in those days of licentiousness and immorality when Wycherly and Congreve wrote for the rakes and libertines of a profligate court. I forbear to cite, in contradiction to this, the ribaldry with which, for some time past, our stage has been infested, in the form of Comic Operas and Burletta, by which the laugh and the applause of Sadler's Wells and Bartholomew Fair have been drawn from the audiences of Covent-Garden and Drury-Lane. But I must observe, that in this comparative estimate no account has been taken of a kind of licentiousness in which fome of our latest comedies have indulged, still more dangerous than the indelicacy of the last century: those fometimes violated decency, but these attack principle; those might put modesty to the blush, or contaminate the purity of innocence; but these shake the very foundations of morality, and would harden the mind against the fense of virtue.

It is somewhat remarkable, that the French stage, formerly so proud of its bienseance, should have, nearly at the same period with that of England,

land, assumed the like pernicious licentiousness. Figare, though a less witty, is as immoral a play as the School for Scandal.

Dramas of this pernicious fort arose upon the fashionable ridicule against what was called Sentimental Comedy, which it had become customary to decry, as subverting the very intention of that department of the stage, and usurping a name, from which the gravity of its precepts, and the feriousness of its incidents, should have excluded it. This judgment, however, feems to be founded neither on the critical definition of Comedy, nor on the practice of its writers in those periods when it had attained its highest reputation. Menander and Terence wrote Comedies of Sentiment; nor does it seem easy to represent even follies naturally, without fometimes bringing before us the ferious evils which they may produce, and the reflections which arise on their consequences .-Morality may no doubt be trite, and fentiment dull, in the hands of authors of little genius; but profligacy and libertinism will as often be filly as wicked, though, in the impudence with which they unfold themselves, there is frequently an air of smartness which passes for wit, and of assurance which looks like vivacity. The counterfeits, however, are not always detected at that time of life which is less afraid of being thought distipated than dull, and by that rank which holds regula-Jane 1

rity

The

and

men

thefe

Cori

deed

they

rity and sobriety among the plebeian virtues. The people, indeed, are always true to virtue, and open to the impressions of virtuous sentiment. With the people, the comedies in which these are developed still remain favourites; and Corruption must have stretched its empire far indeed, when the applauses shall cease with which they are received.

the selection of the project, which offers the condication of the project of the condication of the condicat

Control of the second

ion

Nº 51. SATURDAY, January 21, 1786.

con is gradual and imperceptible; but by others

hardly fail to be marked, and they will

the pld forget the period at

certaps only excutable in that which

To the AUTHOR of the Louncer.

ago paned

We fet RI S day

I WAS much pleased with one of your late papers, published on the last day of last year, in which you suggested several uses that might be made of a recollection of past events, and of a proper consideration of the power of Time.

The neglect of the improvement of Time is an evil of which every moralist has complained, on which therefore it were presumption in me to attempt to enlarge. But without repeating what has been so often and so well said on its waste or its abuse, permit me to take notice of that forgetfulness of its progress, which affects the conduct and deportment of fo many in the different relations of life. In matters of ferious concern, we cannot violate the rights of Time without rendering ourselves unhappy; in objects of smaller importance, we cannot withdraw from its jurisdiction without making ourselves ridiculous. Its progress, however, is unfortunately very apt to be unnoticed by ourselves, to whom its daily motion

it will expect

Nº 51

H whic **fuita** they **fexa** mix fent that if n is th Rigg virt the the fup Bu in on for olo m

tion is gradual and imperceptible; but by others it will hardly fail to be marked, and they will expect a behaviour suitable to the character it should stamp upon us.

How often do the old forget the period at which they are arrived, and keep up a behaviour fuitable, or perhaps only excusable in that which they have long ago passed? We see every day fexagenary beaux, and grey-haired rakes, who mix with the gay and the diffipated of the prefent time, and pride themselves on the want of that thought and feriousness which years alone, if not wisdom, should have taught them. This is the pitiful ambition of the weak and the pro-Rigate, who, unable to attain the respect due to virtue, or the credit of usefulness, wish to shew the vigour of their minds, and the foundness of their constitutions, at a late period of life, by supporting a character of folly or licentiousness. But they should be told, that they generally fail in their object, contemptible as it is; the world only allows them credit for an attempt at follies. for an affectation of vice. "What a fine wicked old dog your father is !" faid a young fellow, in my hearing, at the door of a tavern a few nights ago. "Why, yes," replied his companion, with a tone of fang froid, "he would if he could."

In the other fex, I confess I feel myself more inclined to make allowance for those rebels against Time, Time, who wish to extend the period of youth beyond its natural duration. The empire of beauty is a distinction so flattering, and its resignation makes so mortifying a change in the state of its possessor, that I am not much surprised if the who has once enjoyed it, tries every art to prolong her reign. This indulgence, however, is only due to those who have no other part to perform, no other character to support. She who is a wife or a mother, has other objects to which her attention may be turned, from which her respectability may be drawn. I cannot therefore easily pardon those whom we see at public places, the rivals of their daughters, with the airy gait, the flaunting dress, and the playful giggle of fifteen. As to those elderly ladies who continue to haunt the scenes of their early amusements. who fometimes exhibit themselves there in all the gay colours of youth and fashion, like those unnatural fruit-trees that bloffom in December, I am disposed rather to pity than to blame them. In thus attending the triumphs of beauty, they may be of the same use with the monitor who followed the Roman heroes in their triumphal processions, to put them in mind, amidst the shouts of the people, and the parade of conquest, that, for all their glory, they were still but men.

But the progress of time is as often anticipated as it is forgotten, and youth usurps the privileges

16

of

Nº 5

of a

viles

pren at p

argi

an i

play

mo

felf

of

and

VO

for

br

m

lai

bo

W

P

h

of age as frequently as age would retain the privileges of youth. At no period, perhaps, was this prematurity of behaviour more conspicuous than at present. We have boys discourfing politics. arguing metaphysics, and supporting infidelity, at an age little beyond that when they used to be playing at taw and leap-frog. Nor are these the most hurtful of their pretensions. In vice, as in felf-importance, they contrive to get beyond " the ignorant present time;" and, at the years of boyishness, to be perfect men in licentiousness and debauchery. It is much the same with the young people of the female world. Girls, who formerly used to be found in the nursery, are now brought forward to all the prerogatives of womanhood. To figure at public places, to be gallanted at public walks, to laugh and talk foud at both, to have all the airs, and all the ease of a fine lady, are now the acquirements of misses, who, in my younger days, Mr. Lounger, were working their famplers, learning white feam, or were allowed to spoil a mince-pie, by way of an exercise in pastry: And it is no uncommon thing, now-a-days, to fee in the corner of a ballroom at midnight, leaning on the arm of her partner, and now and then answering some of his speeches with a rap of her fan, the same ungrown girl, who, not a great many years ago, would have curtfey'd to the company, kiffed Papa and and Mamma, and gone to hed supperless between eight and nine in the evening. In both fexes, the "ingenuus pudor," the becoming modesty and referve, which were formerly the most pleafing characteristics of youth, seem now to be exploded: They have forgot to blush; and the present rule of manners is such, that their parents do not blush for them. I confess, Sir, it is not without some indignation that I frequently fee fathers and mothers fmiling with complacency and pride on their children, for faying and doing things for which, in my time, they would have been turned out of the room.—But I am an old man, apt perhaps to complain and be peevish. That I may not incur the other charge of the poet, the garrulity of age, I beg leave to conclude, by affuring you that I am, Sir, your admirer and humble fervant,

SENEX.

After the feverity of Senex's reprehension of the present times, on which he certainly has not looked with a favourable eye, it may be a relief to my readers, to read a letter of a lighter fort, received from another correspondent, from whom the same paper to which Senex refers has drawn the following proposal.

· materia meso legge / passificial

national and appropriate the

To

I

the

to

and

eve

refl

bra

able

I ha

fash

to t

fhic

you

the

the

inci

fho

Feb

mei

indi

have the above the heat the poor time, was made and

To the Author of the Lounger.

training and a hope went it bust

first-im "Spinish stay to the come and mining as "morn

SIR.

Legan High mi

the chief the limitation of the I HAD the honour of reading your paper for the New-year, fetting forth the natural reflections to which that returning period should give rife, and the moral uses of the recollection of past events. I am one, Sir, not much given to ferious reflections, yet I acknowledge the use of remembrance, provided it does not go back an unreason. able time, and takes in only a certain fet of events. I have long been an attendant and admirer of the fashionable world; and do not indeed think it worth my while to carry my philosophy down to the lower orders of the people. Of the fashionable world, I presume I need not inform you, Sir, that the New-year does not begin at the Ist of January; it used to be computed from the 18th; but this year, from some particular incidents, it is not, I believe, intended that it should begin so early. About the beginning of February, people will think of dating the commencement of the New-year, and may perhaps indulge the propenfity you suppose, to recollect the events of the old. Of this, persons of fashion VOL. II. have

have the greater need, that their years suffer an interruption unknown to the natural; they exist merely, in a state of oblivion, in the country, for five or six months of summer and autumn, and may therefore be very well supposed to forget the transactions of the last year, which ended so long a while before the present began. I would propose, Sir, to help their memories by a fort of moral Memorandum book, which I doubt not, as you are a philosopher and moralist, will meet with your approbation. My memorandum book, however, will consist chiefly of things which they must remember to forget. I subjoin a few of the proposed Memoranda, by which you may judge of the utility of the whole.

In the first place, then, people of fashion will please to

forget Nature as much as possible.

Such of them as have not had the advantage of keeping in practice the rules of a polite education, during the fummer months, at fome of the watering-places, will have been apt to let the rufticity of nature creep upon them. They may have learned feveral bad habits, which they must now by all means forget; such as, laughing at a merry, or crying at a moving tale; being themselves happy with happiness, or sad with forrow; being pleased with the attentions of others, or pleasing others

Nº oth

the dud

900

The civil coll files (for the prife have that

refu have part

I

thei

put fexe

The

others by their attentions; in short, a great many fincerities which might do well enough in the country, but which, like other natural productions, the winter always kills, among people of fashion, in a town.

They will, fecondly, remember to

forget their Country-acquaintance.

They may have received or bestowed many rural civilities, which it would be very improper to recollect here, and may meet with bows and curtessies from very odd or very good fort of people (for the terms are nearly synonimous), which they are to return only with a broad stare of surprise at the freedom used with them. If they have been so rusticated as not to find courage for that, the thing may be accomplished by fargetting their eye sight; for which purpose they may resume their opera-glasses, which it is probable have lain quietly in their drawers since their departure from town.

It is a memorandum similar to the above, to put them in mind that married persons of both sexes are to

- forget their Husbands, Wives, and Chil-dren.

There is a manifest indecorum, or rather perhaps indecency, in the remembrance of such H 2 conconnections, of which no truly polite person will nince, what they might otherwiseyling so rava

A direction somewhat akin to this is that of

forgetting their Fortunes, day of the

of which the remembrance, when it interferes with the demands of pleasure, or of gaiety, is one of the most vulgar and mechanical things in the world. It will, at any rate, be time enough to indulge it at the end of the feason, when they may possibly be put in mind of it by other people. As they are, indeed, uniformly to shun all plebeian qualities, it is indispensable for them

forget their Modesty.

A proper confidence in ourselves is one of the trueft marks of having lived among persons of condition. Neither knowledge, genius, valour, nor virtue can bestow it; 'tis so purely the gift of fashion and fashionable society, that the want of it is an absolute disqualification for the privileges which attend them. widted dgid to slove

Under this head of mental endowments, I may fuggest the propriety of ball and tank notions le

- forgetting their Religion.

It is possible that in the country they may have given way to some vulgar prejudices, which it were highly improper to retain in town. It may

No 5 not plac to b plac wha tend our 86 II will ther the i

> In t in th were then no h muc forge certa peop

I

OBER of ca

I do the p per a not be amis, however, to inform them, in this place, what they might otherwise have scrupled to believe, that the Church has of late become a place of fashionable resort in Edinburgh; and, what is still more odd, that fine people actually attend to the sermon. The eloquence of some of our preachers, like the dagger of Macbeth, has "murder'd sleep" there; for which reason, it will not be so convenient as formerly, to go thither after a late supper, or a long party at whist, the night before.

In point of external qualities, the Ladies are to forget their Complexions.

In the morning they are to be much paler, and in the evening much more blooming than they were in the country. If other people remember them from the one period to the other, there is no help for it;—as things go now, it does not much fignify. Very fine ladies may sometimes forget to dress at all; it will show ease, and a certain contempt for their company, to which people of high sashion are entitled.

On the subject of Dress, I may add, by way of caution, that the ladies would do well

- not to forget themselves.

I don't mean this in the common acceptation of the phrase, which it may be sometimes very proper and convenient to do. What I mean is sim-

Nº 5

On

n

-15

1174

of

ow

acl

mi

tio

lar

am

in

of

m

ac

fti

th

W

is

ply to put them in mind, that a lady in town, in the modern dress, takes up so much more room than she does in the country, that very ferious consequences might ensue from her not attending to the space which she necessarily occupies. An acquaintance of mine, who is fomewhat of an antiquarian, observed to me, what an opinion our great-grandchildren might be led to form of the fize of the ladies' heads towards the close of the 18th century, if any of the fashionable Hats should happen to be preserved in the cabinets of the curious. But, in reply, I defired him to take notice, that they would be fet right as to the dimensions of the race by examining the Walkingflicks of the men, which are just as much below the medium standard, as the hats of the other fex are beyond it. By the Hats they might conjecture us to be bred of Patagonians; by the Sticks, they would conclude us to be a generation of Laplanders.

But I find I am wandering from my subject. I must put myself in mind, that it is time to conclude this hasty scrawl, by having the honour to subscribe myself, with all possible consideration

and respect, SIR,

Your most obedient and most devoted humble Servant,

MEMORY MODISH.

3

world whow redriggrams of the best of agus of No 52. SATURDAY, Jan. 28, 17861 and a second of the se

nis lo put them in mind, that a lady in form. It

On peut ebaucher un portrait en peu des mots; mais le detailler exactement, c'est un ouvrage sans sin.

datastid that denies by after well in the calificated

the delication of many selection are set of an are

MARIYAUX.

" NOST women have no characters at all." So fays a poet of great good fenfe, and of much observation on human character. I own, however, that I am not very willing to acknowledge the truth of the proposition. I admit that there is a certain fameness in the fituation of our women, which is apt to give a fimilarity to their manner and turn of mind; but I am persuaded there is a foundation of diversity in the characters of women as strong as in those of men. The features of the first, indeed, are more delicate, less strongly marked, and on that account more difficult to be distinguished; but still the difference equally exists. In their faces, the features of men are stronger than those of women; but the difference of one woman's face from another is not therefore the less real. So it is, in my opinion, with their minds.

H 4

I have

of 1 intr pati deli like non the She tail the eve tur mo the dra

No

W W an no rig pl N fe pi

fo

pre

I have been lately more than ever dispoted to deny the truth of Mr. Pope's observation, from an acquaintance with two ladies, who, in fituations nearly alike, without that difference which viciffitudes of fortune, or uncommon incidents in life, might produce, are in character perfectly diffimiland I never indeed knew two characters more pointedly different than those of Mrs. Williams and Mrs. Hambden. Mrs. Williams is a woman of plain good fense, and of great justness of conduct. She was early married to a man of good understanding, and in a respectable situation of life. He married her, because he wished for a wife who could be a ufeful as well as an agreeable companion to him, and would make a good mother to his children. She married him, because she thought him a worthy man, with whom the could be happy. Neither the husband nor the wife are remarkable for taste or refinement; but they have both fuch a stock of sense, as prevents their ever falling into any impropriety. Mrs. Williams conducts the affairs of her family with the greatest regularity and exactness; and the never feels herfelf above giving attention to any particular of domestic economy. The education of her fons she leaves almost entirely to her husband; that of the daughters she considers as peculiarly belonging to her. Believing the great truths, and attentive to the great doctrines

of religion, she never troubled herself with its intricacies; and following, in morality, the plain path of right, she never speculated on points of delicate embarrassment. To her daughters, in like manner, the never taught mystery in religion, nor casuistry in morals; but she instills into them the most obvious and useful principles in both. She allows them to mix with the world to a certain degree, and to affociate with companions of their own age and rank; but she guards against every thing which might give them a romantic turn. Having little imagination herself, she removes from her daughters every thing by which theirs might be warmed: Novels that melt, and dramas that agitate the mind, she is at pains to prevent their getting a taste for. Even a relish for music she seems to wish to discourage.

Mrs. Williams is in every thing candour itself. Indeed, she never seels any thing which she would wish to conceal. Her good sense makes her always fix on her plan of conduct with firmness; and as she is not perplexed with any difficulties, nor encumbered with any doubts about its being right, she always takes the direct road to accomplish the end she has in view. Upon the whole, Mrs. Williams is more respectable than many who seem formed to command more respect, and happine than many who seem to have more avenues for happiness.

Nº 5

the t

her d

imag

the i

the b

plan

how

fixed

of ol

ing

furn

in h

ance

her

to a

cert

con

pear

1

riag

ane

has

xie

ma

her

VII

Mrs. Hambden possesses a mind of a much superior order to that of Mrs. Williams. She is, indeed, one of the most accomplished women I ever knew. With an uncommon portion of acuteness and discernment, she possesses the highest degree of taste and refinement. Her conversation is ever animated, and ever improving; and a delicate sense of virtue, as well as a warmth of fenfibility, which runs through every thing she fays, creates an attachment to her, and gives to her discourse (to use an expression of Sir William Temple's) that race, without which, discourse as well as wine is infipid. Intimately acquainted with human nature, she possesses the quickest discernment and the truest knowledge of every character that comes within her observation; and yet, from a native generofity of mind, she is ever willing to make allowance for the weaknesses or follies of others. With fuch accomplishments. and fo much worth, it is natural to suppose, that Mrs. Hambden will exhibit, in every part of her conduct, a pattern of perfection; and yet, from the very possession of those endowments, she seems to fail in those parts of conduct in which Mrs. Williams, with much inferior talents and accomplishments, appears to succeed. Mrs. Hambden's fuperior acuteness and penetration, far from enabling her to fix upon a certain steady, uniform line of conduct, frequently produce only doubt,

uncer-

Nº 52.

fhe

uncertainty, and hesitation. To whichever side the turns, the fees difficulties; difficulties which her discernment enables her to perceive, and her imagination tends to magnify. When resolved, the is but half-resolved; the begins to doubt that the has determined wrong; thinks of varying her plan, and becomes more and more uncertain how to proceed. Even after she is completely fixed as to the object, the wavers as to the means. of obtaining it, and obstacles are constantly starting up in her idea which she knows not how to furmount. This not only produces a vacillancy in her conduct, but at times gives her the appearance of a want of fairness; the wishes to disguise her own perplexity to herfelf, and this leads her to assume somewhat of disguise to others. Uncertain of the justness or expediency of her own conduct, afraid of the light in which it may appear, the but half communicates resolutions of which she doubts the propriety, and half conceals intentions which she is afraid to fulfil.

Mrs. Hambden was left, not long after her marriage, a widow, with one fon and one daughter, and, fince her husband's death, her whole care has centered in these children. From her anxiety with regard to her son, she has taken the management of his education upon hersels. From her eager wish to conduct him in the paths of virtue, and to secure him from the snares of vice,

H 6

The has kept him almost constantly under her own eye; the has prevented him from going to a public school, and has hardly allowed him any companions. The boy is now about fifteen, with wonderful learning and knowledge for his years, and possessed of the finest and most amiable dispofitions; but, from his mode of education, he is awkward, timid, and perfectly ignorant of the world. With the world, however, he must foon mix; and what change this may produce in his character is uncertain. It is much to be feared. that that very purity and refinement of mind, of which he is possessed, and which certainly has been preserved by his seclusion from the world. may produce very fatal confequences to him on his entrance into life. If he retains this extreme purity and refinement untainted, there is danger lest he become disgusted with and unfit for a world, many of the maxims and practices of which he will find very different from the lesions he has received from too fond a mother. But the danger is still greater that his purity and refinementmay leave him; being introduced into the world. not gradually, but all at once; not being taught by degrees to ftruggle with and refift the corruptions around him, he may fall into the very opposite extreme from that in which he has been led, and defert, from the refinement and severity of virtue, to the groffness and licentiousness of vice.

vice.
ofter
his,
his i
nefs
refo
triu

No 5

1 the at a her den acc cha Ita is del tha Sou an gi m W no pe m m

g

vice. He will meet with vice in colours that often dazzle rather than shock inexperience like his, and his weakness may fometimes yield where his inclination may not be seduced. The boldness of consident folly may overthrow his wisest resolutions, and the laugh of shallow ridicule triumph over his best-sounded principles.

Mrs. Hambden's daughter is at this moment the most amiable girl I ever knew. Here I am at a loss whether to find fault with the education her mother has given her or not: Mrs. Hambden's object has been to bestow upon her every accomplishment which can adorn the female character: Music and drawing, the French and Italian languages, the is mistress of; her reading is extensive, her taste exquisite, her judgment delicate: And yet, I confess, I am not less afraid than I am interested about this girl's fate. Her foul is too refined for the common, but ufeful and necessary departments of life; and that imagination which fhe has enlivened and cultivated. may be to her the fource of infinite diffress .-While her mother lives, even her support may not always protect her daughter, nor enfure that peace of mind, which feeling may betray or fancy mislead. But what a change in her situation must that parent's death produce! If she remains unmarried, I fear she will be little able to struggle with the harsh difficulties of a single state:

rec

in

ext

len

we

car

haj

Nº 52.

for reading and refinement, far from enabling the female mind to grapple with its fituation. have rather a tendency to foften and enfeeble it. Should she marry, and I am persuaded she never will, unless the finds a man whom the thinks worthy of her most ardent affection, in that state also she is not less exposed to unhappiness. Even supposing she should meet with a husband (and there are few fuch) every way worthy of her, it is to be feared that her extreme delicacy may give her many uneafineffes, and create an anxiety which it will not be easy to cure. If from that ignorance of the characters of the men, to which every woman is exposed, she should be unlucky. in her choice, her danger is dreadful.

But I have wandered fomewhat from my purpose, which was to illustrate the difference between the two ladies in question; and to shew, against the too decisive apothegm of the Poet. the possible discrimination of female character. Yet, in tracing those different persons through the different plans of education for their children, I am not fure if I have not stumbled upon something intimately as well as ufefully connected with my subject. If there are very distinguishing features in female as well as in male characters, it is for mothers to mark their features, to watch betimes their different propenfities. Education can do much to confirm goodness, to cor-

rect

rect depravity of temper and of disposition: And in characters more common than either of those extremes, education can give exertion to indolence, refinement to insensibility, strength to the weak, and support to the too susceptible mind,—can call forth talents into usefulness, and bestow happiness upon virtue.

Albertone Propriet exticate the control of the second seco

consupplies of mydistrictions of the Pension of the

perfible diferintingation of female entwitted in tracing these different perfors through a fifteent perfors through on the entire that it is not been discontinued to the entwient of the entwice the entwice the entwice the entwice the entwice the entwice are well as an at the charge of the entry of the e

ons) pur fluid a drive som kladelt adle griddenst

-2 depending of temperapole, official in

160

Nº 53. SATURDAY, Feb. 4, 1786.

Minima contentos nocte Britannos.

Tuv.

Nº 5

Dar.

the then

ed t was mer

was

con

fare

to

CIV

ma

pro

till

vil

inf

Th ha

qu

ti

91

th

fi

IN a late paper, I laid before my readers a letter from a correspondent, subscribing himfelf Senex, on the little attention which is now-adays paid to the rights and jurisdiction of Time. Since the publication of that paper, I received the following application from a personage who claims my attention and regard, by desiring me to observe, that she is still older than Senex, and has had more opportunities of witnessing that corruption of modern manners, of which he so warmly complains.

To the Author of the Lounger.

THE HUMBLE PETITION OF NIGHT

Sheweth,

THAT from the remotest antiquity your Petitioner was acknowledged and understood to have right to the undisturbed possession of silence

and

tions

and quiet, and, in company with her relation Darkness, was invested with the power of staying the works and labours of men, and of configning them to the dominion of your Petitioner's ancient and approved ally Sleep. Sleep in his turn yielded them to the renewed power of Day, to whom was committed the charge of their active employ-That this regular distribution of Time was agreeable to the laws of Nature, and highly conducive to the interests of society and the welfare of individuals.

That, this notwithstanding, your Petitioner has to complain, that, for a confiderable time paff, in civilized and polite nations, there have been many violent and unjust inroads made into that province, which, in the order of nature, has been affigned her. That in the metropolis of the British empire, in particular, the diffing uishing privileges above fet forth, to which the Petitioner conceives herself well intitled, have been violently infringed, infomuch that the hours over which the and her affociates above named ought to have had command and control, have been almost entirely appropriated to action, buffle, and difquiet, to the great diffurbance of your faid Petitioner and her friends before mentioned.

That certain persons, assuming to themselves the ftyle and title of Men of Pleasure, had long fince a licence of acting in their feveral occupa-10,1

Nº 53

Nº 53.

Peti min affo

> wh thi cit tha an ju to ar

> > d

gı

W

tions in despite of your Petitioner's exclusive privileges herein before recited; and being confederated with the powers of Wine, Play, and other disorderly affociates, had made forcible entries into the territories of your Petitioner, and subjected her faithful vaffals to much vexation and annoyance. But as those men of pleasure were in some fort acknowledged to be independent of Reason and Nature, from whom your Petitioner holds in fief, the was contented to pass over their enormities for the prefent; being affured, from very great and respectable authority, that most of those persons would, at a future period, be particularly configned to her power and dominion.

But of late your Petitioner has observed, with the greatest alarm, that persons of business, and even those from whose high fanction such irregular proceedings will be most apt to come into example and precedent, have made very unwarrantable encroachments on her most acknowledged and determinate boundaries. Such perfons, in order to conceal the injuries done by them to your Petitioner, have added the crime of falsehood and forgery to their other offences; and have marked their proceedings, as if carried on under the sanction of Day, with the Latin words, "Die Martis,"-" Die Jovis,"-and fo forth; though it is an undoubted fact, and can be proved by the most indisputable authority, that thefe these were transacted within the jurisdiction and precincts of your Petitioner. Some of the perfons, indeed, chiefly and principally concerned in such transactions, were frequently observed to have in some fort allowed the authority of your Petitioner, by submitting to the control and dominion of Sleep, her well-known and faithful associate above mentioned.

That your Petitioner, amidst all those injuries which she suffered, had yet the consolation of thinking that they were chiefly confined to the city of London and liberties of Westminster; but that in the country, and the metropolis of this ancient kingdom of Scotland, her proper and just rights were more acknowledged and attended to; and that there, affociations both of business and amusement generally preserved a certain degree of respect for her dominion, and did not wantonly and violently encroach upon her boundaries. But within these few years she has feen, with equal furprise and regret, a remarkable alteration in this matter; and that in particular the last-mentioned persons, the partisans and followers of amusement in this city, never begin their course of action till that period arrives, which, by the original charter of your Petitioner, was granted to her and her fellow proprietors herein before particularly enumerated.

a state of

That

That your Peritioner is not hardy enough to imagine, that the can prevail on those persons to relinquish the encroachments herein complained of. She is willing, therefore, for the fake of peace, to which the has always had a ftrong propenfity, to give up fuch a portion of her territory and domain, as to accommodate them in their avocations and employments, provided the shall be afcertained in certain limits, to be henceforward observed without infringement; and she fubmits to you, on behalf of herfelf and her fifter Day, the under-written propositions on the fubject. They contain a new Table of Time, to be observed by the polite and fashionable classes only, referving to the good folks in the country, and the lower orders of mankind, their ancient and accustomed reckoning, and yd baravon glann

It is proposed then, better won being side ni

mence from the 18th day of January, and shall end and determine the 18th of April. The lesser divisions of time, called months and weeks, to be nowife affected or affectable by such abridged computation of the year or season; except that, among the higher ranks and orders of the people, for whom this new computation is intended, the space commonly known by the title of Honcy-Moon, shall be shortened in proportion to the comparative durations of this newly-computed

Nº 531

puted y

two ir end at the spr

Sun, Sun, Moo

fion ticle to a mer in ti

> fuc wit

> > gi O

C

Nº 531

puted year, and of that formerly established and observed, and no lieven prevail of the can be value.

two in what is now called the Afternoon, and end at fix in what is vulgarly called the Morning; the space between the latter hour and the former to appertain and belong to your Petitioner.

3d, Day agrees to cede to your Petitioner the Sun, and its various appendages; your Petitioner, on her part, guarantees to her fister Day the Moon, with all its properties and appurtenances whatsoever.

4th, Day agrees, that notwithstanding the cession contained in the immediately preceding article, your Petitioner may continue her amnesty to all those little irregularities which were formerly covered by her shade, and which she may in this period now settled happen to witness; because the fashionable circle, to which only this new kalendar applies, is above being ashamed of such practices, and can let the Sun look on them without blushing.

year, which is too short to allow any interruption in its course, your Petitioner's ally Rest gives up her ancient claim to every seventh day: On which seventh day, therefore, every fashionable employment, business, or diversion, may be carried on as usual; any such ancient claim, law, or commandment, in any wife notwithstanding: Proviso, That such concession shall not bar people from sleeping in church on that day.

Your Petitioner humbly requests, That you will be pleased to take the premisses into your consideration; and, on behalf of her and her sister Day, accede to the proposals above set forth, as well as publish them for the consent and concurrence of the polite world in this part of the kingdom.

Time I mediumitarium post of , and N L G H T.

Concensy near being interestions for the Zs as

To the Author of the Louiger.

the short againments, imarrile liveries ofer to a la trice Bitt why about Labring of here its

mest proportional by the nemestar and estine offerman

in b avaisse and rate be at \$17 que abante I made

THOUGH I hate writing, yet I am so very unhappy, that I am at last resolved to apply to you. Indeed I have no other means of relief; for telling my distresses to any body that knows me, would be worse than death itself. I must give you all my history, or you can have no idea of my missortunes. I was eldest daughter to a gentleman of 700 l. a year, who had sour sons and two

ably a bo who floor cells

Nº 5

the fifte fhe tun old tim

yo it ye

los

th ce I w

b an h

b

V

two daughters. My fifter and I were remarkably well educated; befides being three years at a boarding-school, we had a governess at home who had once been in France, and who underflood thorough-bass perfectly. We had an excellent drawing-mafter, and were nine years at the dancing-school. Though nobody of taste thought the youngest near so handsome as her fifter, yet, good heavens! only think how lucky The was !- married to a Baronet with a fine fortune and a charming place: To be fure he is old and very ill-tempered, and the cries fometimes, and wishes she had never seen him; but I know that must be all affectation; for she has the loveliest carriage, and the smartest liveries ever you faw !- But why should I think of her ? for it is just thinking of her that vexes me often; yet I once despised her. - Well, Mr. Lounger. I was once happy myself, at least much happier than I am now. We lived in town always, except a month or two in the fummer, and even then I did not tire fo much as you would suppose; for we visited all our neighbours, and my brothers brought out their companions, and we had dances and parties of pleasure. But when winter came. how charming it was ! - To be fure one had vexations now and then. To fee other people better dreffed, or have better partners, or more tonish matrons is horrible; but then, if one takes pains,

pains,

fhor to a IOC dest my hav ties I fin blie befo fom beti play hor ven fee hon talk but are abo alw par wer

fool

1

me

by

Ip

No !

pains, and goes every where, they may foon be fashionable. Well, I went about constantly, and flirted, and danced, and played, and fung, and every mortal faid I was so handsome, and so lively, and so accomplished, and so much the thing-Oh! why do people ever grow older?-Then, as for lovers, I had I don't know how many. All the fmart men used to dance with me by turns, invite me to private balls, and tell me how much they adored me; and though they did not just ask me to marry them, yet I thought that question must follow; that there was no hurry, I might divert myfelf, and perhaps get a better busband than any I had seen yet. It is but fair to fay I was not the least romantic. My mother warned me against that, and I had sense enough to be convinced, that if I got a fashionable man and a man of fortune, every thing else was nonfense. I made but one resolution; fince my sifter had married a baronet, I would have nothing lower, and perhaps infift upon a peer-Good heavens! to think I have got nobody !- Now, Mr. Lounger, read what follows, and pity me: For some years I was the most contented soul alive; but alas! misfortunes at last began to come upon me. Silly baby-faced girls turned fashionable, and were taken notice of before me. Many of my companions were married, and could talk of their house, and their servants, and their car-

riage;

Nº 53.

Nº 53.

riage:-the fine men turned ill-bred fools. fhort, I grew every day less comfortable, when, to add to all, my father died and left me just 1000 l. Then began misery indeed. My eldest brother married, the rest were dispersed : my mother and I were forced to live alone: we have no carriage, no country house, no large parties; was ever any creature fo unfortunate! I find myself more unhappy every day. Assemblies are detestable; I may fit there two hours before any mortal asks me to dance; and then some brute of a married man savs, if I can do no better, he'll be happy to have the honour. The playhouse is a degree more tolerable, though the horror of thinking who will hand one out, prevents one from being diverted. In company, I fee every body more attended to than myfelf. At home, I am miserable. What can I do? People talk of friends; one may get plenty of them :but unless they are fashionable, what the better are you? Besides, if one has no lovers to talk about, except to repeat feandal, and that one can always get, I don't fee the use of them; for my part, I have tried a great many, but though we were always montroufly fond at first, we very foon tired of one another.

Now, Sir, if you have the least compassion, tell me what to do:—Is there any scheme on earth by which I might be married? To say the truth, I plot for every man I see, but my plots never Vol. II.

T

tl

0

fo

d

fucceed. If you could affift me, I would be the most grateful creature on earth. No matter who he is, if he is but genteel and decently rich. If I were married, I might foon make myself tonish, which is all I wish in the world. Never talk to me of giving up the rage for being fo, or of fettling my mind, and amusing myself with working and reading. I tell you they don't amuse me. have worked purfes, and painted trimmings for hours, without being the least diverted. And as for reading, what can I read? History I know perfectly; for we read an hour with the governess every day; and as for novels, though I get all the new ones, and they are the only books I like, yet, after all, they are a provoking fort of reading: they always talk of youth and beauty and lovers; and the men now are so different from what they should be, or what these books represent them, I cannot bear it. Now do, Sir, take pity on me and help me; but pray convey the advice, so that nobody but myself can profit by it: for if the multitude in the same situation were all provided for, the world would grow intolerably good-natured, and I would have none to exult over. At present, I cry bitterly whenever I hear of a good marriage; it would be divine to think that two hundred were doing fo at mine. - Farewel, my dear Sir; forgive this trouble, and believe me your fincere friend, and I hope foon, grateful fervant,

JESSAMINA.

he is, if he is but genteel and decently metal. Nº 54. SATURDAY, February 11, 1786. which is all I with in the world. Never to ...

moft grateful creature on earth. No matte

Ils ne tardent a pas obeir a cette maladie generale qui precipite toute la jeunesse de province vers l'abime de corruption. TABLEAU DE PARIS.

TO the historian and the antiquary it is matter of curious investigation to trace the progress of expence and luxury through the different stages of encreasing wealth and advancing refinement in a country, and to observe the war which for fome time is carried on between the restraining powers of grave and virtuous legislators, and the diffipated inclinations of a rich and luxurious people. In this contest indeed, the inequality of the parties is eafily discernible, and the effects of that inequality readily foreseen. The first sumptuary law that is passed is the fignal of that growing opulence which is foon to overturn it; and the weak barriers of fuccessive restraints and regulations are in vain opposed to a force, which the progress of time and of manners daily renders more irrefistible. Luxury, like a river, is harmless amidst the barren mountains where it first begins to rise; but in the fruitful vallies of its after-course, its fize is enlarged, and

ir

d

its power encreased, in proportion to the mischief it may cause; and the mounds which were opposed to its encroachments, only serve to mark the desolation it has made.

Great cities are the natural stages for luxury and diffipation of every fort. Against great cities, therefore, the lawgiver fometimes, as well as the moralist, has exerted his authority, and endeavoured to hinder people from crowding together, to waste their means, and to corrupt their principles, in that circle of extravagance, of vanity, and of vice, to which a town gives scope and encouragement. In Scotland, at a very early period, attempts were made to control this abuse, as it was thought, by law. More than three centuries ago, it was "flatute and ordained, That the Lords should dwell in their castles and manours, and expend the fruit of their lands in the countrie where their lands lay."-And King James I. of England, when transplanted into the richer foil of our fifter kingdom, had not forgotten the wholesome restrictions of his ancestors. In his speech in the Star-chamber, anno 1616, he inveighs against the overgrown fize of London, which he declares was become a nuisance to the whole kingdom. After enumerating many pernicious consequences of which this was the cause, and ascribing the evil in terms rather ungallant as well as coarse, to the influence

influence of the Ladies*, he goes fo far as to fay, that he would have the new buildings pulled down, and the builders committed to prison.

In these days of liberty and enlarged ideas, the restraints of law, or the recommendations of royalty, are not employed to check abuses of that fort which do not violate the great bonds of fociety, or openly disturb the good order and government of the state. The law is contented to punish public crimes; private vices and private follies it leaves to the cognizance and the censure of the preacher and the moralist, or to the lighter correction of the fatirist or the comedian. These reformers are of that milder class who are satisfied if they can circumfcribe, though they do not extirpate the mischief. Indeed it is to be doubted if they defire to extirpate it; or whether they do not, like good sportsmen with foxes, only wish to run down part of the game, and leave a breed, for their own amusement, behind. months reprised to the transfer wingage

Works of K. James in folio, p. 567, 568.

^{* &}quot;One of the greatest causes of all gentlemen's desire, that have no calling or errand to dwell in London, is apparently the pride of the women; for if they bee wives, then their hubands; and if they bee maydes, then their fathers, must bring them up to London, because the new fashion is to be had no where but in London: and here, if they bee unmarried, they marr their marriages; and if they bee married, they lose their reputations, and rob their husbands purses."

Of these hunters of folly and of dissipation, great cities have not failed to attract the notice, and awaken the censure. Rome, Paris, and London, have found Juvenals, Boileaus, and Johnsons, to attack them. But on this subject in general, I know nobody who has hit on a better idea for exposing them than the author of Tristram Shandy, who, in some passage of that eccentric and witty performance, makes one of his perfonages propofe, that judges should be appointed at the avenues of every metropolis, where each person, when he arrives from the country, should be obliged to give an account of the business which brings him to town. Unfortunately, he has only started, without pursuing the thought; and the imagination is left to suppose the general effect of the enquiry, without being led to any particular examination of individuals.

I was mentioning this the other day to a brother Lounger of mine, whom I have for some time remarked as the humourist of his circle in the coffee-house where we occasionally meet. He catched the idea immediately; and having smiled some moments to himself as if inwardly enjoying it, "What a precious catalogue of sools," said he, "might one have had even here, if such an examination had taken place of those who resort to Edinburgh for the winter! But for this seafon I can in some degree supply the omission:

You

H

at

ho

C

0

h

You must know I am sworn brother, as Prince Hal fays, to some of the most intelligent waiters at one or two of the hotels here in the neighbourhood; and these rascals, who are as smoky as the devil, entertain me now and then with an account of arrivals, as they call it, not only in their own houses, but in those around them; for they have all a hawk's eye for a post-chaise or a travelling coach, and mark those who go past as well as those who stop at their doors. I have actually taken down some memoranda of their intelligence; but I have not the pocket-book here at present: Put me in mind, and I will shew it you to-morrow."-I did not fail to require the fulfilment of the promife; and next day my acquaintance, being in a hurry, gave me the book home with me, from which I made some extracts, which I shall take the liberty of laying before my readers, along with the notes which the gentleman feemed to have fet down as a fort of common place on the facts he had collected. They were entered under feveral leaves, on the first of which was this motto :

They run,
Some to undo, and some to be undone.

December 20. A coach with eight infides, befides two boys and their governor in the Dilly, came to town for the education of their chil-

an

m

or

fo

el

p

Nº 54.

dren;—a large family; could not afford to keep them in the country; therefore taken a house in town at fixteen guineas a month, next door to Lady Rumpus.—The two eldest Misses went straight to the milliner's over the way.—Mamma called for the Assembly subscription-book.—Lady Rumpus had been so obliging as to set down her name; she added Miss Eliza's and Miss Sophia's:—"They must not," she said, "be foundered in their education."—The two young Ladies returned from Mrs. Robertson's with new Hats on their heads, new Bosoms, and new Behinds in a band-box.—(Note. Verisication of the cant vulgarism about a band-box.)—Miss Sophia tore her hat in getting in at the parlour door.

January 2. Another family with three tall young Ladies,—come to town for husbands,—'squired by a gentleman in a hunting uniform on a handsome bay gelding. The housekeeper, who came some time after, mounted on a pad behind one of the footmen, said the gentleman on the bay gelding was an admirer of the eldest of the three young ladies; that they hoped it would have been a match before now, but people were so shy in the country; they would be better acquainted in town. The young gentleman's valet bespoke a room for his master next door to his sweetheart's.

In the afternoon, two Ladies in mourning, in an old-fashioned chariot, drove by a fat coachman in jack-boots, and attended by a plough-boy on a rat-tailed coach-horse. Humphrey called. for a tankard of porter, and told all about the Ladies, in the kitchen. The young one, an heiress, who has lately buried her brother, and taken possession of his estate, and is come to town to learn how to make a figure. The elder, a widow, a relation, who has been with her young kinswoman ever since her brother's death; a wise lady, who is to teach her young friend fashion and fentiment. Their carriage was stopped on the street by a drove of cattle, and one of them gored the rat-tailed horse behind. The widow scolded, and asked if they knew whose chariot it was they incommoded.

(Note. A parallel between the widow and the grafier; but he came to town to fell his own cattle.)

oros estable tootmen.

fanuary 3. Two young gentlemen and a pointer in a chaife and four, splashed to the eyes. The youngest called by his companion Sir John. Sir John pulled out his watch at the door—"Run it in an hour and seventeen minutes, damme."—Gave the post-boys a crown. His companion ordered their beds, and every thing in the house for supper. Sent the boot-ketch to I 5

Hart's for a pair of Spanish boots; to Bruce's for patent spurs, a bludgeon stick, a pair of buckles, and a tobacco-box. Called for a bottle of gin, a caraff of water, and a pack of cards, to take a hand at brag till supper-time.

(Note. The young fellow in scarlet is at present a Natural; his companion will turn him into a Maker.)

Same day. An elderly grave-looking gentleman, with a grey-haired fervant in a plush-coat, and velvet-cap, riding after him, with a large portmanteau and a wax-cloth bag. An excifeofficer, who was paffing, talked of examining his baggage. John opened the portmanteau and bag, and shewed him what was within. Nothing but parchments and papers relating to a law-fuit, about two roods of ground, which had lasted for fix winter fessions, between him and his neighbour Dr. Testy .- A little squat man rode by him on a dun poney: John said, this was his master's country lawyer, who had been of the greatest use to him in his process, and who indeed scarce did any thing else but attend to this gentleman's affairs.

January 5. A jolly, red-faced, middle-aged Gentleman, with his servant in the chaise along with him, and a little medicine-chest, as he called it, with square bottles, and labels upon them written

writ abou main brol was the fafe livi

> Ri Se an

faic

are

F

of

h

m

1

written in Dutch. Came to town to confult about his gout; but his man told the chamber-maid, he always left the country when a club broke up in a little town near him, of which he was the oldest member. John said, he wished the winter were fairly over, and they were got safe out of Edinburgh again; because it was hard living in this town of ours. "In the country," said John, "we get drunk but once a-day, and are generally in bed by eleven."

Fanuary 6. In a return chaise from the west, Richard III. and Hamlet Prince of Denmark.—Set down the Queen at the Tap-room. Ophelia and her three children to come by the caravan.

Mem. to the waiter, who is an old acquaintance of Richard's, to fend to the waggon for the parcels: My legs and back to my own lodgings: Falftaff's belly, and Bardolph's nose, to Hallion's.

fanuary 8. Passed a coach with Ladies; two maid-servants, and an old butler, in a chaise behind, the gentleman and his son on horseback.

Mr. — from — shire, gone to his own house,
No. 7.—Send word to the poor widow who lost her husband last week.—

Here the journal stopped short, for that gentleman's good actions are not easily traced; but I could supply the blank, for No. 7. is the house of my excellent friend Benevolus. From the country, where he has encouraged industry, and

COI

of

da

th

ru

I

th

th

u

n

t

diffused happiness all around him, he comes at this feason, like the sun, to cheer and gladden the inhabitants of another hemisphere. He comes to town to find a new scene for his own virtues. and to shew his children that world which is to profit by theirs. The fociety which he enjoys, and into which he introduces his family, is chiefly of that fort which is formed to instruct and to improve them. If fometimes of a gayer or more thoughtless kind, it is however always untainted with vice and undebased by folly; for there are no focial moments, however much unbent or unrestrained, on which a wife and good man does not stamp somewhat of the purity and dignity of his own nature. At Benevolus's table, I have feen the same guests behave with the most perfect propriety and good manners, who but a few doors from him held a conversation and deportment equally repugnant to both. Nor does his benignity hold out less encouragement to the worthy, than his good fense and virtue impose reverence on the unthinking. At his table, unaffuming merit fits always at her ease, and conscious obligation feels perfect independence. Nobody ever cites his power or his rank, but to illustrate the nobleness of his mind; nor speaks of his wealth, but as the instrument of his benevolence.

come a while he has extends

Nº 55. SATURDAY, February 18, 1786.

and the selection of th

neser org, et parelerogorison nivy la amelesti. Laste telle evicini occi endelle l'echelype la gradia Leora et l'écolo la la caronnese apparelation.

To the Author of the Lounger.

there has an arman are an arman are the manufacturer and the arman are are are a second and the arman are are a second are

" DUT indeed I have generally remarked, that people did fo only because they could not do better." So fays Colonel Cauftic of the manners of certain individuals in his own days, who fometimes, as well as we, transgressed the bounds of first decorum, and tried to make rudeness pass for raillery, or indecency for wit. I admit the fairness of his judgment in the cases there spoken of; and I heartily wish they were the only instances where we indulge our foibles' under false pretences, and absurdly attempt to make a merit of our defects. But I am afraid there are few kinds of imposition which we are more given to practife on the world, and even on ourselves; and that too in particulars far more important than those so offensive to the Colonel, though in this I should regret to be understood as meaning that the latter are of little moment.

I find, Sir, I am personally too much interested in this subject to speak long of it in general terms. At the same time I have no intention,

Nº 5

felve

prie

fides

of I

the

whi

fall

fita

defe

wo

tha

cer

the

CO

W

w

in of

A

F

tl

fe

ti

h

like some of your correspondents, to give you a history of myself. Suffice it to know, that tho' by birth a gentlewoman, and educated to profpects which I well remember were the envy of my young companions, I was long ago reduced, by the misfortunes of my family, to accept, and even to be thankful for a very humble station; and have lived these many years as the attendant of a lady, who is indeed of the fame blood with myself, but whom I now must needs call my superior. It is with her, as a striking example of the felf-deception mentioned, that I mean to bring you and your readers acquainted; in hope. no doubt, at the same time, to meet with some fympathy in my fufferings under her dominion.

Not that I would represent my patroness as without her share of merit neither; for good qualities the certainly has. But what has marred the whole fruit and harvest of them, this lady was born-with too frong feelings, to use her phrase for it,-or, to speak my own sense of the matter-with pretty violent passions. By proper means, employed at an early period of life, this vivacity of disposition might, at least to a certain degree, have been corrected. But while fhe was a child, her parents were too fond of her to chastise her faults, or perhaps to discern that she had any; and she lost these tutors before reaching the age when her behaviour to them-

felves

felves might possibly have taught them the propriety of showing less indulgence. She had befides the misfortune, for fuch I must account it, of being reckoned, when she grew up, among the finest women of her time; a circumstance which did not much contribute to restrain the fallies of caprice, nor to engage her in the profitable but ungrateful labour of discovering her defects. Add to this, she was introduced to the world while as yet a mere girl, and precifely at that æra of fashion, when, owing I believe to certain novels then recently published, and in the very height of their popularity, the ftyle of conversation was wholly fentimental; and the women univerfally vied one with another (in which they were imitated by some of the men) in making proof of the ffrength and the delicacy of their feeling.

Miss Nettletop was of the very frame and constitution to be caught with the prevailing malady.

Fond of admiration to excess, and delighted with
the generous system that raised mere speculative
sensibility, of which she had enough, to the very
top of the list of virtues, she quickly distinguished
herself among its declared votaries. The Gospels
of Sentiment (if so I may call the books in
question) were never out of her hands; she had
their texts and phraseology at all times in her
mouth; and thus, by perpetual indulgence in one
melting

melting strain, having in time persuaded herself that she was in truth one of the tenderest and most refined of human beings, she gave herself up at last entirely to the direction of her feelings, as instinctive guides, far surer and more infallible than observation or reslection.

Had her delution stopped here, it would have been comparatively innocent, and more properly the subject of ridicule than of serious complaint. But, alas, Sir! what was a most unlucky overfight in learning to think thus favourably of her own heart, and to entertain this fo profound respect for her emotions, she omitted to take the necesfary pains for distinguishing the different kinds of emotion one from another, nor separated with perfect justice the amiable from the disagreeable; but, inadvertently, among the multitude of those that had the fufferings of her neighbour for their object, contracted a leaning also toward fome few others, hidden under the former, I suppose, which tended purely to her own gratification.

The truth is, that Miss Nettletop, perhaps without being conscious of it, had not been the less ready to inlist among the proselytes of Sentiment, that she found, or thought she found, in their creed, the appearance of an apology for certain vivacities, which, as already hinted, it would have cost her some trouble to get the better of; and

and e flanc tions in w temp belie able of v lenc of c ang of o nat

Nº 55

up be th Sp. al fr

this

infi

of

ga

y W il

and even faw a specious pretence, in various instances, for holding them out as fo many perfections. No wonder she turned fond of a system in which she learned, that the quickness of her temper was not a vice, as some would have her to believe, but at worst a pardonable, or rather amiable weakness, naturally attendant (as some mote of weakness will ever attend all human excellence) on a heart so much more alive than that of other people; and which often difguifed her anger, or her spite, under the more pleasing form of excessive delicacy; a delicacy more unfortunate for herself than for others, fince it rendered this or t'other small foible in her acquaintance insufferable, and distressed her with circumstances of minute offence, beyond the conception of vulgar and ordinary fouls.

It was thus, Sir, that her eyes were early shut upon a part of her composition, which it much behoved her to guard against, and which is now the cause why, with several good qualities, and in spite of many good actions, she is the plague of all who live with her, and has hardly one real friend in the world. So long indeed as she was young and beautiful, and the world prospered with her, these were circumstances to keep her in good humour with herself, and to hinder the little severish fits which she was subject to from changing into a settled habit. But Miss Nettle-

top has met with croffes in life, as who is there that passes through life without them? She was married to a Mr. Tempest, a man of large fortune, but dissolute manners. They lived but uncomfortably together, if the world may be believed; and he has now for some time resided apart from her, and abroad. She never had a child; and she was some years ago afflicted with a severe and tedious illness, which neither her health nor her looks are ever likely to recover. She is now, at any rate, of that time of life, when the love of admiration becomes rather a troublesome companion to one's felf, and ridiculous to others. In these circumstances, it is obvious how fast her irritable habit of mind must gain strength, and how fatal it must prove, both to her own peace, and to that of all within her walls. One half her time is fpent in bemoaning her misfortunes. They are literally her business and her entertainment: She ruminates all day her dreadful fate; nor is there any thing that would more mortally offend her than an attempt to depreciate her miseries. -Hence, Sir, she is quite over-run with melancholy, as she calls it; or rather (to call things by their right names) with discontent and chagrin: For her affliction, whatever she may think, is by no means of Viola's kind, that preys and confumes in filence; on the contrary, from her original cast of temper, her melancholy exerts itself full

felf.
paralle of unities by tweer ders of fant, have panie annot hum plic

Nº 55.

don ver per the ho lik th

de

V

f

t

Nº 55.

as much on those who are about her as on herfelf. She seems indeed convinced, that her unparalleled distresses should render her the object
of universal interest (an expectation in which she
is by no means always gratisted), and that between these and her strength of feeling, which renders every thing a torture to her that is not pleasant, she has gained an unquestionable right to
have her own way in all things and in all companies. The result of which is, that sore to the
annoyance of all her dependents, and I am assaid
not much to her own comfort, every whim and
humour, and every suggestion of passion, are implicitly obeyed, under the name of Sensibility.

You will easily understand that it is among her domestics this forwardness of temper is most severely selt: I am forry to add, I am myself the person that chiefly does penance under it. For though I sit at table with the mistress of the house, and am not called by my Christian name like the other servants, nor indeed receive like them any recompense for my services, I am, in truth, no other than a servant; and my peculiar department is understood to be, that of keeping Mrs. Tempest quiet, or easy, as it is called; a task far harder than falls to the lot of any other of the household. I strive all I can to please her: But alas! to what purpose, when I have hourly

the mortification to find, that I shock and discompose some refined and sublimated seeling, which I have not the least conception of? How to behave on these occasions I know not. For if I say nothing, I am sullen: If I explain but ever so gently, my violence is intolerable; and if I make acknowledgments, my submission is seigned; which I find, to a person of sentiment, is of all things the most provoking.

I am afraid I grow tedious; but it is some relief to speak of one's hardships. The publication of them, if of no use to me, may possibly be a lesson to some others; for I am afraid Mrs. Tempest may not be the only lady who gives the name of strong feelings to her strong passions, and lays claim to superior tenderness, on the ground of feeling more than common for herfels. I remain, Sir, with all respect,

Yours, &c.
HANNAH WAITFORT.

I HAVE taken the first opportunity of publishing Mrs. Waitfort's letter, as I sincerely compassionate the unhappiness of her situation. Nothing

which ness, it mig

No 55.

Ser but as Temp come of h these orna

Prifea fea

bot

di b thing is so provoking as this refined ill-humour, which takes the merit of sensibility from selfishness, and feels for every distress but those which it might cure.

Sentiment and feeling, however, had their day, but are now almost quite out of fashion. Mrs. Tempest may be told, that she might as well come to a modern assembly in the stiff brocade of her youthful birth-day balls, as put on, in these times, the affectation of sensibility for an ornament. Our fashionable ladies have brought up Indifference with their gauzes and seathers; both (in the words of my friend the Milliner of Prince's-Street) "light easy wear, and sit for all seasons."

But not equally fit for all conditions. The highest fashions must always properly belong to certain orders of the people. This ease and indifference, in their greatest extent, should only be worn by privileged persons. It might not be amiss, if, like the rouge of the French, they were put on by married women only, who may be supposed to bestow all their feelings at home; or by ladies of very high rank, who (as travellers tell us of the calm that reigns on the summit of the Alps) have got into a superior region, undisturbed by the emotions of ordinary life. Something too might be claimed by beauty,

to which coldness or indifference is perhaps a safe, and has long been an acknowledged attendant. All things considered, I think the young lady who sat in one of the side-boxes t'other evening, who was so immoderately diverted with the distresses of the Tragedy, and preserved such an obstinate gravity during the drolleries of the farce, carried her no-feelings a little too sar.

I roubled you lone dime too with a long from the that I am court you I we the the freedom'to write so you are and the fame deficulty in being bappy, we and the fame deficulty in being bappy, we are

felt this to my country friends, her want and

We me. Lord to we now the Mrs Hope govern

okad when they came to take leave of me to ...

norming we fet out for Housburgh - I had he.

as on my new riding habit which my brotes.

icrodime from Dondon, and my hat, wintern

. The fire the grade Relieves and been a

Z and I am lo stopped and all all

I

S

Nº 56.

No

Difc

I fi

I to

m

g I

fe

Nº 56. SATURDAY, February 25, 1786.

Mileli coldinels or manifercine is perinars

Quæ virtus et quanta, boni, sit vivere parvo, Discite, non inter lances mensasque nitentes.

Hor.

To the AUTHOR of the Lounger.

SIR,

Troubled you some time ago with a letter from the country; now that I am come to town, I use the freedom to write to you again. I find the fame difficulty in being happy, with every thing to make me fo, here as there. When I tell this to my country friends, they won't believe me. Lord! to see how the Miss Homespuns looked when they came to take leave of me the morning we fet out for Edinburgh !- I had just put on my new riding-habit which my brother fetched me from London; and my hat, with two green and three white feathers; and Miss Jessy Homesbun admired it so much! and when I let her put it on, she looked in the glass, and said, with a figh, how charming it was !- I had a fad headache with it all morning, but I kept that to myself. " And do, my dear, (said she) write fome-

No

teri

int

rig

wa

no

for

an

āĦ

In

fif

at

pe

f

C

d

and of

fometimes to us, poor moping creatures, in the country. But you won't have leifure to think of us; you will be so happy, and so much amused." At that moment my brother's post-coach rattled up to the door, and the poor *Homespuns* cried so when we parted! To be sure, they thought that a town life, with my brother's fortune to procure all its amusements, must be quite delightful.—
Now, Sir, to let you know how I have sound it.

I was content to be lugged about by my fifter for the first week or two, as I knew that in a large town I should be like a fish out of water, as the saying is. But my sister-in-law was always putting me in mind of my ignorance: "And you country girls,—and we who have been in London,—and we who have been abroad"—However, between ourselves, I don't find that she knows quite so much as she would make me believe; for it seems they can't learn many things in the Indies; and when she went out she knew as little as myself; and as for London, she was only a fortnight there on her way home.

So we have got masters that come in to give us lessons in French, and music, and dancing. The two first I can submit to very well. I could always get my tongue readily enough about any thing; and I could play pretty well on the virginals at home, tho' my master says my fingering is not what it should be. But the dancing is a

terrible

terrible business. My fifter-in-law and I are put into the stocks every morning to teach us the right polition of our feet; and all the steps I was praifed for in the country are now good for nothing, as the Cotillon step is the only thing fit for people of falhion; and so we are twisted and twirled till my joints ache again; and after all, we make, I believe, a very bad figure at it. Indeed I have not yet ventured to try my hand, my feet I mean, before any body. But my fifter-in-law, who is always praifed for every thing she does, would needs try her cotillon steps at the affembly; and her partner Captain Coupée, a constant visitor at my brother's, told her what an admirable dancer she was: But in truth fhe was out of time every instant, and I heard the people tittering at her country fling, as they called it. And fo in the same manner (which I do not think is at all fair, Mr. Lounger) the Captain one day at our house swore she sung like an angel (drinking her health in a bumper of my brother's champaign); and yet as I walked behind him next morning in Prince'sftreet, I overheard him faying to one of his companions, that Mushroom's dinners were damn'd good things, if it were not for the bore of the finging; and that the little Nabobina squalled like a pea-hen.

VOL. II.

K

But

But no doubt it is good manners to commend people to their faces, whatever one may fay behind their backs. And I perceive they have got fashionable words for praising things, which it is one of my fifter's lessons and mine to have at our tongues ends, whether we think fo or not. Such a thing, she tells me (as she has been taught by her great companion Miss Gusto), must be charming, another ravishing (indeed, Mr. Lounger, that is the word), and a third divine. me, I have yet got no farther than charming; I can only say ravishing in a whisper; and as for divine, I think there is something Heathenish in it: though indeed I have been told, fince I came here, that the Commandments were only meant for the country.

Here, as before, comme il faut (I can spell the words now that I am turned a French scholar) is still held out as a law to us. We have besides got another phrase, which is perpetually dinned into my ears by my sister-in-law, and that is the Tox. Such a person is a very good kind of a person, but such another is more the Ton: Such a lady is handsomer, more witty, more polite, and more good-humoured than another; but that other is much more the Ton. I have often asked my sister, and even my French master, to explain the meaning of this word Ton; but they told me there

there was no translation for it. I think, however. I have found it out to be a very convenient thing for fome people. 'Tis like what my grandfather, who was a great admirer of John Knox. used to tell us of Popish indulgences: Folks who are the Ton may do any thing they like, without being in the wrong; and every thing that is the Tin is right, let it be what it will. The said tod

Alas! Sir, if the Ton would let poor people alone who don't wish for distinction, there would be the less to complain of: But the misfortune is. that one must be in the Ton whether one's mind gives them to it or not; at least I am told fo. We have a French Friieur, whom our Maitre d'Hotel Sabot recommended, who makes great use of this phrase. He screwed up my hair till I thought I should have fainted with the pain, and I did not sleep a wink all the night after, because he faid that a hundred little curls were now become the Ton. He recommended a shoemaker, who, he faid, made for all the people of the Ton, who pinched my toes till I could hardly walk across the room; because little feet were the Ton. My staymaker, another of the same set, brought me home a pair of Rays that were but a few inches round at the waist: and my maid and Sabot broke three laces before they could get them to meet; because small waists were the Ton. I fat at two dinners without being able

K 2

to

b

N

d

I

to eat a morfel; because (I am ashamed to tell it, Sir) my stays would not hold a bit. However, I would submit to the Ton no longer in that article; and when I got home in the evening, I took out my scissars in a passion, and cut a great slash in the sides. I was resolved I would not be squeezed to death for all the Tons in the world.

And moreover, the Ton is not fatisfied with tearing the hair out of our heads, with pinching our feet, and squeezing the pit of our stomach, but we must have manners which, under favour. Sir, I think very odd, and which my grandmother (I was bred up at my grandmother's) would have whipp'd me for, that she would, if I had ventured to shew them when I was with her. I am told, that none but a Ninny would look down in the fheepish way I do; but that when I meet a gentleman in our walks, I must look as full at him as I can, to shew my eyes; and laugh, to shew my teeth (all our family have white teeth); and flourish my rattan, to show my shapes. And though in a room I am to speak as low and mumbling as I can, to look as if I did not care whether I was heard or not; yet in a public place, I am to talk as loud and as fast as possible, and call the men by their plain surnames, and tell all about our last night's parties, and a great many other things, Mr. Lounger, 12

I hope

Lounger, which I can't do for the heart of me; but my fifter-in-law comes on amazingly, as Miss Gusto says. But then she has been in India, and the was not brought up with my grandmother. I protest, though I would be ashamed to let Miss Gusto know it, that often, when I am withing to practife some of her lessons, I think I fee my grandmother with her bunch of keysrat her apron-firing, her amber-headed flick in one hand, and the Ladies Calling in the other, looking at me from under her spectacles, with such a frown, Mr. Lounger !- it frightens the Ton quite out of my head.

After all, I am apt to believe, that the very great trouble, and the many inconveniences to which we put ourselves to attain this distinction of the Ton, are, in a great measure, labour in vain; that our music, our dancing, and our good breeding, will perhaps be out of fashion before we have come to any degree of perfection in all or any of these accomplishments; for some of the fine ladies and fine gentlemen who vifit us, fay, that the Ton here is no Ton at all, for that the true and genuine Ton (like the true and genuine Milk of Roses) is only to be found in London. Nay, some of the finest of those fine ladies and gentlemen go a step farther, and inform us, that the Ton of London itself is mere Twaddle, and that the only right Ton is to be found in Paris. K 3

No

fill

pé

fro

I

I

he

I hope in goodness, however, that my sister, if she is determined, as she sometimes hints, to chase the Ton that length, will drop me by the way, or rather allow me to return again to the country. Old sparrows (the proverb says, Mr. Lounger) are ill to tame.—Not that I am old neither; but I believe I am not quite young enough to learn to be happy in the fort of life we lead here: And though I try all I can to think it a happy one, and am sure to say so in every place to which we go, yet I can't help often secretly wishing I were back again at my father's, where I should not be obliged to be happy whether I would or not.

Your afflicted (if I may venture to fay fo) humble fervant.

MARJORY MUSHROOM.

P. S. La! what do you think, Mr. Lounger? they tell me we are to go to a masked Ball. My sister-in-law is quite in raptures about it. "Mr. Dunn," she says, " is to open his whole Hotel, bed-rooms and all, for the occasion; and she is to be a shepherdess, and Captain Coupée a shepherd; and they are to dance an Allemande together." And she wants me to be a Nun, or, as Captain Coupée advises, a Vestal Virgin; but I told them, I had no mind to be a Nun, nor a Vestal Virgin neither, that I had not. But my sister

fister says, it is only in sport; and Captain Coupée declares it will be the farthest in the world from making people Nuns or Vestals.—Well, I am half asraid, Mr. Lounger; and yet I think I shall go. Were my grandmother to list up her head now! I will think no more of her till the masked ball is over.

every clace to which we go, were can't help the start of the second lead here. And those in I tree at Ectaire thank it a happy one, and am three to fay form every clace to which we go, wer't can't help the feeterly without a were back as and my take to where I the start of the or ment and far provincement of the start of the sta

Your artists (if I may veniute to fav folds) but home leavent,

MARJORY MUSEROUS

Fire Late where to go about the Langer's the present of the present of the analyses But. Most are a malked But. Most are so and the second of the face second of the face second of the face second of the face second of the seco

cold them, I had no nied to be a Nun, next to be to be a Nun, next to be to be a next to be a not. But in ...

N° 57. SATURDAY, March 4, 1786.

much more to happing and virtue man the en-

rature, I o think well oil and have following the

ained by a person, who a baller

en adu var des foller en regent e da de la comme en la

Fortunate Senex. VIRG.

To the Author of the Lounger,

SIR,

THERE is nothing in which mankind have differed more than in the representations they have given of human life. One-class of men describes it as full of happiness and enjoyment, as a path covered with flowers; another has presented us with descriptions which shew nothing but disappointment and vexation, which represent life as a path strewed with thorns, as a vale of misery and tears. Truth perhaps lies somewhere in the middle between those two opinions: Men were not born only to be miferable; and yet complete happiness is not the lot of any one on this fide the grave. Life is a chequered thing, a building of Mofaic work, a road where flowers and thorns are both to be met with.

joy,

It has always, however, been my opinion, that as the giving amiable and fair pictures of life proceeds from a happier temperament of mind than the inclination to delineate those of a gloomy kind; fo the indulging of fuch views contributes much more to happiness and virtue than the opposite impressions of a darker and more dismal nature. To think well of, and have respect for ourselves and the world around us, is one step to virtue and benevolence; but this step cannot be gained by a person who has been taught to confider himself and every thing around him in a gloomy and an unfavourable light.

There is one period of life which authors have been at pains to picture differently, according as they have been accustomed to take favourable or unfavourable views of the world in general. Old age, that period at which all wish to arrive, and which it is the fate of few only to reach, has been described by one set of men, as of all fituations the most comfortless and the most gloomy; as the last stage of human infirmity and helplessness, from which nothing but death can relieve; and the misery of which is enhanced by the dread of that very death, the only cure for all its woe. Another class of men has represented old age as one of the brightest periods of human life; as that period in which we may be faid to enjoy life twice, having not only prefent comforts to en-K 5

joy, but all those of a life already past to reslect on. "Fructus autem senectutis," says Tully, "est ante partorum bonorum memoria et copia."

The person who now addresses you is in this latter period; and though the case of one individual can be of little use in confirming a general opinion, yet I may perhaps be allowed to tell you, that I have never tasted more happiness than I have done for the last years of my life.

I entered upon the world with a small patrimony; but by close attention to my profession, I was soon rendered superior to the sear of poverty; and have now retired from business with a fortune, though not large, yet fully adequate to all my wants, and which has been sufficient to rear a numerous family. My profession was such as led me to direct my labours to the immediate use and advantage of my sellow-creatures; and I would not forseit, for any consideration, the pleasure which, in my present advanced period of life, I receive from recalling to my mind the persons to whom I think my labours have been of some advantage.

I married early a lady whose views of life were similar to my own; and though the first rapture of love was quickly over, it was succeeded by a calmer and less tumultuous affection, more happy on the whole, and which has increased with our increasing years. Our mutual habits, our mutual

attach-

ati

m

10

fo

ti

attachments, our fondness for our children, have made us for a long course of time more and more one, and every year rendered dearer that union fo long ago formed. My eldest son is now cultivating that profession from which his father has retired. With what joy do I fee his talents fuccefsful! with what fatisfaction do I perceive him improving those lessons I have given him; and, with the most engaging modesty, advancing much farther than his father's genius entitled him to advance! This is indeed living twice! With great fincerity; and with hopes that they are prophetic of my fituation, can I use those words of Morni, in the Poems of Offian; "May the name of Morni be forgot among the people; may it only be faid, behold the father of Gaul!"

My youngest boy is less advanced, but of no less promising parts, nor less amiable dispositions than his brother.

I have four daughters, and I cannot speak of them but with emotions of gratitude. They are obliged to me, and to their excellent mother, for the education we have given them; but how amply have they repaid that obligation! My eldest daughter, now many years married, was before her marriage my companion, and the helpmate of her mother: We used then to call her our little housekeeper. Her own merit, the good K 6 educa-

education the received, and the inducement of having for a wife the daughter of fuch a mother as my Hortensia, contributed to make her the wife of a very respectable man; and Hortensia and I now, with enraptured hearts, fee her eldest child, our grand-daughter, holding the same station in her mother's family that her mother did in ours. After our eldest daughter's marriage, our fecond succeeded to her place, and she again, upon her marriage, was succeeded in her turn.-Our youngest, Maria, is the only one now left to us; and I think, I may fay it without vanity, is in no respect inferior to any of the family. Her affection to me seems to be quickened in proportion to my advance in life; and if I feel any of the infirmities of age, they are much more than counterbalanced by her delicate attention: Methinks I would not wish to be younger and flouter than I am, at the expence of lofing the affistances of my dear Maria.

It is our custom every Saturday evening to have a general family-party. At tea I have all my grandchildren round me; and the variety of gratifications I receive from this little society, it is impossible to describe. At supper, my son, my daughters, and their husbands, are with us; and my wife and I, I can assure you, cut no unrespectable sigure, seated in our elbow chairs.

Had

H

W

Had I any grievances to complain of through the week, which indeed I have not, this night would fully compensate them.

Amidst the amusements which this evening's party affords, I must mention one, the pleasure which we receive from the perufal of your Lounger. My wife gets it regularly delivered her every morning about nine; but no one is allowed then to read it. She herfelf carefully deposits it in her scrutoire, and it is not produced till after supper. It is then brought upon the table, and is read by my Maria, who does it all justice in the reading. I am fure it would give you much delight to hear the conversation it occasions; the remarks which are made, without affectation. and with perfect candour, upon the composition, the scenes it describes, the characters it reprefents, their fimilarity to other papers of the kind, and the like. Many things are faid, which, I am persuaded, if collected together, would afford matter for a number of papers. One thing I shall mention, which came from Maria last Saturday. She observed, that there were many of the papers which introduced unmarried men and women. and the proposed that we should make up matches between them. This gave occasion to a good deal of pleasantry, most of which I have forgot: but I remember, that among other marriages, it was proposed, that Captain N. should be married to Miss Caustic; though Maria, grasping my hand, the tear half starting in her eye, objected to it, because it would be wrong to deprive the Colonel of his sister. With regard to your correspondent Hortensius, the youngest of my married daughters, looking at her husband with inexpressible good humour, said, that if she were not already tied, she believed she could have married him herself.

Another source of our entertainment in reading your papers, is a suspicion which I see prevails in the company, that some of its members are your correspondents, and have written in the Lounger. This suspicion gives birth to many a joke; and it is diverting to see upon whom the conjecture of having written this or that paper falls, and the different devices which are thought of to discover where the truth lies. Little do they imagine that their old father is at this moment employed as your correspondent.

But I must conclude: I am afraid ere this you will have thought, that I have one quality of an old man about me, that of being a great talker. I shall only add, that if you think this account of a happy family worth your insertion, it will afford, on the evening of the Saturday on which it is published, a good deal of entertainment to

the family-party I have described.

AURELIUS.

content that the should Maria, or in the second of the second content that the second content of the second co

I know not whether it be from vanity, or from fome better motive, that I have given this letter to the public. I must own, that I have felt my-felf very sensibly gratified by the manner in which my papers are received in the family of Aurelius. It is to persons in the ordinary stations of life that the Lounger is addressed. The learned are perhaps above it; the vulgar, those who are employed in the service offices of life, below it. But as long as I can give one half-hour's amusement, mixed perhaps with a little instruction, to such a family as that of Aurelius, it shall neither be the indifference of the learned, nor the neglect of the multitude, which shall induce me to discontinue my labours.

was man about me, that of being a great taker

ent all only add, that if you think this becount of a large apply table worth your infertion of each which is selected the Saturd y-cap which a selected and captured to exertainment to

and party have retenbed.

SURFILLS

company are and as into a prefixing the lived ever fince his marriage

fe'

10

2

No 58. SATURDAY, March 11, 1786.

catal years no les of people could l'hasp,

ed a profity chiese the leads here Inter sylvas Academi querere verum. Hor. win every and break his over the

To the AUTHOR of the Lounger.

SIR, 10 Vi atrid import the property of AMONG the various complaints which I observe from your papers your correspondents occasionally make to you, you may not, perhaps, have met with any more whimfical, or which at first fight will appear more unjust, than mine. I have, thank God, very few evils, either real or imaginary, in my lot; I am neither too rich nor too poor to be contented; I am neither fo dull as not to be pleased with a good thing, nor fo refined as to be proud of finding faults in it; I am neither nervous in my body, nor tremblingly alive in my mind: One thing only plagues and vexes me, and plagues and vexes the whole family in which I live. The evil of which I complain, Mr. Lounger, is, I am told, one of the " first of virtues:"- The evil I complain of is Truth.

You must know I have a sister married to a very good and a very learned gentleman, in whose family, family, by his and his wife's prefling invitation, I have lived ever fince his marriage; and for feveral years no fet of people could be happier. But of late my brother-in-law has become a philosopher, and is perpetually hunting after Truth; and a pretty chace she leads him! His poring over books in quest of her would only weaken his own eyes, and break his own rest; but his running after her wherever she is to be found, at all times, and in all companies, breaks the rest of every body around him. With my sister and me he has but little play for his humour. His wife indeed is of so gentle and complying a temper, that the never disputes his propositions, as he calls them. I am not quite so yielding; and we have now and then little bouts at an argument: but with our guests and visitors he is constantly at it; and I believe in my conscience he often chuses companies as your chess-players do, because they are nearly matches at their favourite game; having observed that of late, fince he took to this kind of sport, he generally invites those people oftenest who argue stoutest with him when they come. For these same truth-hunters, Mr. Lounger, seem, like true sportsmen, to find little pleasure in the chace when it is soon run down, or when there are no hazards in the way. They like to leap hedges and ditches; to scramble amidft briars and thorns; to fplash through mire

an

but

bel

ha

W

al

tr

TO

bi

2

and bog; to be a terrible long while before they come to the end of their labour; and at last, as I am told it often happens in the field, they sometimes find themselves just where they set out.

But, as the frogs in the fable fay, "This is fport tershem, but death to us." - You cannot imagine what mischiefs and inconveniencies it produces in our family. Before this disease of disputation took hold of him, Mr. Category was attentive to his affairs, kind to his friends, polite to his acquaintance, and one of the best husbands and fathers in the world; but now he neglects his bufiness, quarrels with his relations, is rude to every body about him, and minds his wife and children no more than if they were fo many broomsticks. Indeed I begin to be of opinion, that my fifter has loft a good deal of his affection, from that same meekness of spirit which I mentioned her to be possessed of; and I think he likes me much better fince I grew tired of yielding every point, as I used to do for peace sake. and now and then wrangle a little with him.

It is not difficult to find an opportunity. Were it about important concerns alone, it would happen only now and then, and might be easily avoided or endured. But 'tis all one what the matter in dispute is, so it but affords a dispute. Every thing is fair game (to come back to the simile of the chase):—If we can't start a hare,

a mole

S

a mole or a mouse will serve our turn. 'Twas but yesterday at dinner we had half a dozen battles between him and an odd fort of an old man he has lately taken a great liking to, who I am told was a tutor at one of the universities, till he lost all employment from this fame crazy to mour of truth-hunting. The foup was not half helped round when a question arose as to the Spartan broth. The fish introduced a differtation about a mullet, I think it was, at some great supper in Rome; and the cloth was no fooner taken away, than a violent altercation arose about the favourite liquors of the ancients. My hair-dreffer happening to call in the afternoon, fet them off upon the head-dress of Poppea; and an old lady who drank tea with us, puzzling herfelf to trace the relation between our grandfathers, introduced an inquiry, which lasted till near supper-time, on the family of Sefostris.

Were he confined to those old out-of-the-way topics, though the matter might never be exhausted, the number of the disputants would at least be abridged, and we might find a quiet hour when there was no scholar in the house but himfelf. But he is as keen about ascertaining modern facts as those of ancient times. If he can get hold of any body who has travelled where sew have travelled before, if it is but a lame seaman, whom he has found begging in the street, there

No

gar

and

bog

in

has

fla

tha

has

bo

ga

gr

po

ir

b

n

ways acquiesces in what they tell him; on the contrary, he often disputes with them about things which they have seen, which he says cannot be true, because they are contrary to his philosophy; but, on the other hand, he tells them many things which they might have seen in those far countries, which they are obliged to confess they never either saw or heard of. Truth, he says, is not easily discernible by common eyes: Truth, he says, according to the old proverb, lies in the bottom of a well. God forgive me, Mr. Lounger, I am sometimes tempted to wish he were there along with her.

Not but that I have an affection for him too. for he has many good qualities, and that makes me the more vexed at this strange humour he has got into, which, befides plaguing us all as it does, is often of real prejudice to himself and to his affairs. For he is not contented with this fearch after truth in speculation only, but often carries it into practice in the ordinary concerns of life; and there too he always looks for her in some place where nobody ever thought of her being to be found. He was, I don't know whether fortunately or not, left a sufficiency by his father to enable him to live without a profession; but during one half of the year, when we refide in the country, he is a very keen farmer, planter, and gardener.

8.

1-

he

35

e

y

gardener. But his method of farming, planting, and gardening, is quite different from that of any body else, and, as he tells us, the only true one in the country. It happens, however, that he has scantier crops, less thriving trees, and worse slavoured fruit than any body around us; but that don't signify, he maintains the contrary, and has the pleasure of finding a dispute with every body that visits his farm, his plantations, or his garden. Last season he spoiled a whole crop of grass by a new method of hay-making. He was positive that it was excellent hay notwithstanding, and much more nourishing than if it had, been made after the usual method; but he could never persuade his horses to eat it.

He is rather more successful in making experiments of a similar kind on himself. He once took it into his head, having found, as he told us, the most incontestible evidence of its truth, that men could live very well without sleep; and actually went the length of disturbing the whole house for two nights together, by having himself pinched and buffeted about to keep him awake. On another occasion, he took nearly the same sancy with regard to food, and lived three or four days on a few boiled potatoes and some watergruel. This, however, was got the better of, by the warm sumes of a venison-pasty, which happens to be a favourite dish of his. He insisted,

how-

T

ba

of

B

k

n

however, on the superior healthfulness of the former diet; but owned, that in this, as in many other things, the wrong way was the pleasantest.

This rage of experiment, as well as of inquiry, may lead to very serious consequences, if indulged as far as he fometimes gives us reason to think him inclined to do. He told us t'other morning, he was not at all furprifed at the ancient philosopher who leaped into Etna, to be fatisfied about the causes of its burning; and we have received intelligence, that he has actually been in treaty for a feat in a balloon, to refolve fome doubts he has entertained on the subject of that fingular invention. Now, Mr. Lounger, as, however troublesome his doubts are to his family, we by no means wish to have them cleared up quite fo foon: it would be conferring a great fayour on us all, if you, who are a philosopher like himself, would try to perfuade Mr. Category to be contented to take things a little more on credit than he is at present disposed to do; particularly, that he would neither think of burning himself alive, or breaking his neck, for the fake of coming at the truth all of a hurry, but fubmit, for the fake of his wife and children, to grope about a while longer in this world of errors. I am, &c.

L'ALACI Q Y RAM be a lat week he fac.

bart lath to heavy

P. S. Pray don't forget to put him in mind, that there will be no disputing in heaven.

wever, on the superior healthfulness of the period of the perdiet; but own 4, that in this, a ir man ther things, the wrong way was the pleasantes?

Nº059. SATURDAY, March 18, 1786.

ONE of the pleasures of which the idle are deprived, is that of relaxation from business. Those whom intricate and weighty affairs embarrass and fatigue, talk with envy of the leisure of the unemployed, of the bliss of retirement. But in their hours of occasional amusement, they know not the grievance of listless days, and months, and years of idleness; nor, when they pant for rest from their labours, are they aware, that it is from labour alone that rest acquires its name, and derives its enjoyment.

When, in the course of my usual walk, I passed the other morning through the place where but a sew days before I had met so many busy faces, and been jostled by so many hurried steps; when I saw the court-doors shut, and heard no hum within; I confess it struck me with a melancholy sort of seeling. But the first lawyer whom I encountered had a smile of satisfaction on his countenance, and congratulated himself on the suspension of those labours which last week he said had lain so heavy on him. "You are free from that plague," said he, "you have no selsion or

pod

tin

the

fpe

CO

wi

T

no P

th

of

ti

hi

m

th

W

term-time."-" But you forget, my friend, that I have no vacation."

I contrive, however, to get through the nobusiness of my life with tolerable satisfaction, and if at any time an hour hangs heavy on me, I do not carry my missortune into the streets, but like decent beggars keep my distresses at home, and am relieved by the private contributions of the humane and the charitable.

It is not so with every one who labours under the afflicting hand of time. When I had got a little further on my accustomed walk, I was catched in a shower, and took shelter in the house of an acquaintance in Prince's-street. As I passed the coffee-house and confectioner's shop, I was ftruck with compassion at the fight of the many vacant and melancholy faces which appeared at the doors and windows. It was but a little after mid-day, and consequently the gentlemen to whom these faces belonged had a great while to look forward to the hour when they could with propriety pull off their boots, and dress for the business of the table. The weather did not permit of their getting rid of this interval by a gallop, which is one of the happiest expedients for the purpose in the world, as it removes the headache of yesterday's dinner, gets through the time till the dinner of to-day, and gives an appetite for enjoying that meal when it comes. But my

poor

e

poor friends in Prince's-street had no hope of getting through the tedious interval in the society of their horses; they had before them the dismal prospect of spending three long hours in their own company, or in the company of their sellow-sufferers; and, after all, of sitting down to dinner with muddy heads and squeamish stomachs.

Mentem mortalia tangunt," fays the Poet. The distresses incident to humanity are the great nourishers of moral speculation. The mortals of Prince's-street touched my mind, and I could not think, without a great degree of commiseration, of the difficulty they would find in passing the time till the arrival of that important æra in the history of the day—the hour of dinner. The more I reflected, the more I was diffressed on their account; for I suspect that it is not only when the morning is rainy that our gentlemen of fashion find their time heavy. The languor and restlessiness which are so frequently to be observed united in their looks and behaviour, are too evident symptoms of this quotidian disorder, this malady of time, under which they have the miffortune to labour. a Matter quantity to

To fay the truth, in spite of our complaints of the shortness of life, yet four-and-twenty hours returning every day are by far too much for persons who have no other object but amusement. It is almost impossible to continue longer

Vol. II.

L

in

in bed than eleven hours; few people are able to lie more than eight or nine. Here, then, upon the most moderate calculation, we have at least thirteen hours to be filled up every day by people who have nothing to do but to be amused. Now, although a chace, a bottle of wine, a dance, and some other expedients, to which these gentlemen have recourse, may give occasional fillips to their spirits, yet it is not in man, not even in a man of fashion, to be both idle and comfortable for thirteen hours together, day after day.

There feems to be here an incongruity which is not observable any where else in the works of Nature. All the other animals have their duration pretty well adjusted to the purposes for which they feem to have been intended, or to their capacity for filling up the time allotted to them with The gay fluttering tribe tolerable satisfaction. of butterflies, who have no other business under the fun but pleasure, do not live long enough to have any languid intervals, or fits of the vapours. Geefe, on the other hand, are very long-lived: but then it is to be observed, that geese undertake the important and laborious task of rearing a family every feafon; they have likewise many enterprising excursions to make both by land and water in fearch of their food; and besides, they can fill up their leifure hours agreeably by means of two very fortunate circumstances, their power

0

n

st

le

7,

id

n

ir

of

r-

ch

of

a-

ch

a-

th

be

ler

to

rs.

d:

er-

ing

iny

and

ney

ans

wer

of

of commanding fleep when they please, and their talent for conversation. By these means, geese, when they are saved from the hand of the poulterer, are able to go on to a respectable old age, without ever being at a loss how to kill the time.

But men of fashion are an anomaly in the creation. Indeed, to adjust matters, one of two things is necessary; either to abridge the duration of their life, or else to improve their means of enjoying it.

With regard to the first method of abridgement, I humbly conceive, that if, from the time when our men of fashion break loose from their parents and preceptors, with the full command of money or credit, they were to fink quietly to rest in the course of nature at the end of a twelvemonth, their life would be pretty nearly sufficient for all they have to do. They would not fail within that space to run round the whole circle of pleasure again and again, which is evidently what they consider as the chief end of man. At the fame time, they would be feafonably delivered from the infipidity of pleafure, when it becomes too familiar, from the unhappy devices which they fall upon to diversify their amusements, and to faunter away a tedious lifetime. Many of our young men of fashion seem to be fensible of the justness of this observation; for they do what they can to get the better of their V

constitution, and to abridge their life to a duration more fuitable to the use which they make of it.

220

In this attempt, however, they are not always fufficiently expeditious; and, at any rate, it is always extremely unpleasant; most men of fashion, like most other men, however disagreeable or useless they may find their lives, not chusing to die as long as they can eafily avoid it. It would therefore be more acceptable, if it were possible to supply them with some means of passing more tolerably the thirteen or fourteen hours which they cannot lofe in fleeping.

Here to be fure a moralist might assume a high tone of declamation, and call on those gentlemen to remember the duties which their country re-He might tell them, that the eyes of mankind were directed to their conduct, and expected, from their station and fortune, examples of active and difinterested patriotism. He might tell them, that if they were unwilling to take a share in the legislature, or if the happy season of peace gave them no opportunity to display their martial talents and gallantry in the field, yet they could not be at a loss for occasions to display their activity and enterprise, by employing their wealth and influence to diffuse civilization and comfort, industry and good morals, among all ranks of their fellow-citizens. He might tell them, that from

No

fro

ho

be

the

CO

lei

int

spe

mo

mi

fro

lit

ho an

W

te

tle

en

tei W

th

of

m

bo lo

CO

br

from fuch occupations they would derive the most honourable, heartfelt, and lasting pleasures, and be followed with the gratitude, the bleffings of thousands. He might likewise entreat them to confider the opportunities which their riches and leifure afforded them of extending their refearches into science, and encourage them with the prospect of utility and reputation united with the most interesting and endless amusement. might also point out the delightful relaxation from their labours and folace to their cares which literature would afford them; he might tell them how much it would contribute at once to polish and elevate the character, and how admirably it would supersede those frivolous or pernicious entertainments in which they waste their hours.

But it would be cruel to harass the poor gentlemen with these school-declamations. The employments here pointed out require not only temporary exertions, but also continued industry, which we can scarcely expect from them. All that can be attempted with any reasonable hope of success, is to find some occupations which are more innocent, but which require no greater labour than the bottle or the gaming-table, than low prosligacy or treacherous intrigue.

Now, I have known several idle persons who contrived to amuse the vacant intervals between breakfast and dinner, and between dinner and

conf

It is

rath

mig

of

do

yea

af

th

th

id

fupper, in a very inoffensive manner. According as the weather and feafon permitted, they employed all the first part of the day either in angling, Thooting, hunting, or skaiting. When they could not go abroad with comfort, they always contrived work at home; fuch as weaving nets, plaiting lines, dreffing fishing-flies, cleaning guns, looking after the horses, and playing on the fiddle. In this manner, with the help of the newspaper, dreffing for dinner, and now and then a game at whist or back-gammon for a trifle in the evening, I have known fome perfons of no great fortune, who spent their time in the country from year's end to year's end, without much extraordinary fleeping, without much extraordinary yawning, without much extraordinary drinking, without doing any harm, and even without thinking on the amusements of the town.

I should therefore imagine, that the men of fashion, considering the accurate attention which it is proper for them to pay to their dress, and the superior advantages which they enjoy from the amusements of the town, excursions to watering-places, and trips to the Continent, might contrive to occupy their time without hanging out their melancholy faces at coffee-house doors or consectioners shops, without exposing their own fortunes to be pilsered, or trying to pilser others, at the gaming table, without weakening their consti-

constitutions, or injuring their fellow-creatures. It is true, their occupations would frequently be rather more insipid and less respectable than might be wished. But since by some unaccountable irregularity in Nature, the lives of men of fashion, although they have so much less to do than other men, are prolonged to fifty or sixty years; they might unquestionably contrive, by a succession of these little occupations, to pass through this long term far less uncomfortably, than by dividing their time between downright idleness, intemperance, and vice.

L 4

between the control of the land of the control of the second of the control of th

a laide nice diseasa ni bilina san

the books of the property of the polytope of the property of the polytope of t

Association of the control of the co

owners division by the requestions of

Nº 60. SATURDAY, March 25, 1786.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

AS far as I can judge of myself, I am a man well entitled to your protection. My mind has been so much employed in projecting schemes for the benefit of mankind, and especially of my fellow-subjects, that I have been totally indifferent to my own affairs. At present I am poor and studious, and yet content that a long life has not passed in altogether an useless manner. the year one thousand seven hundred and fortyfour, the year in which Dean Swift died, I had the honour to prefent to a great man a lift, confifting of three hundred and nineteen new taxes, the greater part of which I perceive have been adopted. I have in manuscript a number of treatifes, which might be a load to an ordinaryfized porter, written in a small character, on a variety of subjects, with abundance of ease and spirit. Having a great part of my life reflected, that only three great Epic Poems have appeared in fix thousand years, I employed the whole force

of

No:6

of m fpiri

Write Had

incl a n

duc

ele

CO

pro

pr

fo

m

ne

tk

Nº:60.

of my mind to collect into one focus the entire spirit of Criticism, which has been, for twenty years past, distipated and tossed from one great writer to another, without the defired fuccefs. Had I been prevailed on to publish this, it would have made a volume of five shillings; and I am inclined to think, that, with no other affiftance, a man of moderate genius could have composed an Epic Poem with as much speed as a Romance.

Another performance of mine is an Essay deducing the degeneracy of present manners from electricity and the feudal system. The one I consider as the first or primary, the other as the promoting and affifting cause. From the latter proceeds the subordination of ranks, and from the former that inundation of feeling which was formerly confined to children, and fine ladies like children, but has now deluged the army, the navy, ministers of state, shoe-blacks, and footmen. The next discourse I call a scheme for reconciling all the sectaries in Great Britain.

- But I proceed to mention what at prefent employs all my thoughts, and what by your means I wish to announce to the Public. My hopes of fuccess are founded on the wonderful avidity with which mankind receive weekly and monthly Miscellanies. These are generally good things, translated from the French, copied out of old authors, or altogether new and original, the production

L 5

duction of modern writers. My plan is entirely new. I wish to be director in a work of this kind, more adapted than any thing that has yet been published, for the improvement of the fair sex. On no account will I admit any but semale subfcribers; and, excepting in some of the departments wherein I must toil myself, I will admit of none but semale writers: for I incline to have this work altogether perfect, classical, and seminine. I consider this as the winding up of a long life; and I shall certainly lie down in my grave in more peace, reslecting, that I have added to the republic of letters one half of the human species, whom our soolish prejudices have hitherto in a great measure excluded.

I will divide this work into several departments, keeping in mind, however, for whose use

and reading it is only intended.

The first shall consist of Foreign Intelligence. And this I doubt not to manage to the satisfaction of my readers. For, having travelled in my youth, there is scarcely a court in Europe, wherein I cannot command a semale correspondent to inform me of its gallantries and its sashions.—
This will greatly enlarge the sphere of semale knowledge; and make scandal, like Cayen pepper in a high-seasoned dish, harmless by spreading it. The slips of a Marchioness abroad will be as samiliar as an actress at home; and the dresses

dreffe birth

Nº 6

and cere part ferv

and wi

ing

as ne T ar in h

in

th

dresses of Russia as much known as those of a birth-day.

This will be occasionally interspersed with books of travels and voyages, in which particular and minute attention will be paid to the marriage ceremonies of distant countries, that being the part of such books which I have generally observed to bear the strongest marks of perusal, when I have at any time had the honour of opening them in a Lady's library.

My next department will confift of Sketches and Interesting Anecdotes of private characters, with the Tea-table Conversations, and the Fa-shions of the principal towns in Great Britain.

I will give names at full length; both to serve as a necessary check on the dissoluteness of manners, and to preclude an improper application. To my tea-table dialogues I will add a Dictionary of French phrases, and words of the latest introduction, to assist those of my readers who have not as yet arrived at much persection in that excellent part of education. But my great intention in this department is, to enable my fair readers to be in and out of the mode in all parts of Great Britain precisely at the same time. And although in my own private judgment I think I ought to publish my Miscellany only once amonth; yet if, from humour or taste, or the quick succession of customs and modes, this is not thought

kno

tau

WC

of

B

in

m

H

L

15

fufficient to answer the various purposes of my work, I will at all times cheerfully submit to a reasonable number of my subscribers. That my publication may not be deficient in any embellishment or illustration which other works of the same kind furnish to their readers, plates will be given, from drawings by the best masters and mistresses, of the different articles of dress most approved in the sashionable world. As in books of Architecture, there are elevations of fronts and back-fronts, sections of arches and abutments, designs for frizes, stucco-cornices, and pilasters; so, in my miscellany, similar assistances will be given to the artists of the semale figure, and the inventors of semale decoration.

The third division of my intended Miscellany will be a section for Female Essayists; and I hope to make a proper, spirited, and entertaining choice. I will occasionally admit little affecting histories, to animate the semale world to virtuous and worthy deeds. Nor will it be less necessary for this laudable purpose, sometimes to record bad, as well as good actions, imprudences and levities, as well as wise and discreet conduct. In this, I must own, I shall only have the merit of sollowing the example set me by several of those works which are professedly written for the instruction of the semale world. And indeed, how can Ladies be instructed in morals, unless they

Nº 60.

know every fide of the question? or how be taught to avoid the snares and dangers of the world, unless they are let into the whole secret of their effects and operation?

A Critical Review of Books will be my fourth. But here I have not the most distant thought of intermeddling with the property of some worthy men, whom I honour and esteem. Books of Humour or of Philosophy, Belles Lettres, and History, if they be not the production of one who is, or may become my subscriber, I will not criticife. God forbid that I should presume to think myself qualified to judge and decide concerning the merit of all forts of books. I will confine my remarks to Novels and Plays, referving to myself the liberty of dipping into the foftest kind of Poetry; and even in this I will endeavour to avoid two things wherein my fellow-labourers in this harvest have frequently erred. In the first place, I will on no account give the character of a book, unless it has had the approbation of the public for a dozen years at least. Singular as this may appear to be, it was the practice of the best ancient critics. And, besides abridging my own labour, it will much abridge that of others: for I myself, led to think favourably of a book by a fair character in an old Review, have made a tedious and fruitless search for it in both public and private libraries. Secondly, For the most

No

COL

Ib

lig

fo

V

ur

fin

W

m

F

u

d

·d

part I will give my opinion in the way of specimen and extract only. I reluctantly censure an affociation of men, who have so often, and so justly, deserved well of mankind; but at all times I must speak truth. And I am forced to say, that my brethren, in criticising various departments of Literature, have written such good sentences of their own, as frequently to lead both themselves and their readers quite away from the book they were giving an account of. This, to be sure, as Pope said of his own Pastorals, though it is not criticism, is something better; but my modesty will not allow me to attempt it.

As a little poetry is thought necessary in works of this kind, I shall referve my fifth department for the productions of the Female Muse. In this article I am excessively nice and delicate. My ear is naturally good, and my understanding as yet undebauched. At the same time I must confess, that what we find in the multitude of Miscellanies, which daily come abroad, is poetry highly seasoned and refined; and were I well assured of the sex of the authors, I would not hesitate to admit it into mine. But as this is doubtful, I shall only propose it as an excellent model to all my correspondents.

My fixth and last department I intend to make the largest, and my endeavours shall not be wanting to make it the most useful. It is wholly to consist confift of Freethinking. A thousand times have I been grieved to the foul, to think that that religion which emancipates the human mind from folly and prejudice, that religion which M. de Voltaire justly stiles the mild, the benevolent, the unperfecuting, should in a great measure be confined to the most worthless of the human race. whose lives discredit their profession; of whom many, though they have not been perfecuted for their opinions, have yet suffered for their crimes. Human laws, ever unmerciful, and I may add unjust, to punish those for their actions, who have deserved rewards for the benevolence and freedom of their thoughts! In the fincerity of my heart, I hope none of the fair fex will think rashly of my endeavours, since I wish to convert them to a new religion, merely that they may do honour to it. Lest I should be suspected of vanity, which of all weaknesses I hate the most, I shall fay nothing more, than that I intend to give to each number an engraving of some woman who has diftinguished, or who may distinguish herself, either by her actions or her writings.

I am, SIR,

Your humble servant,

PROJECTOR LITERARIUS.

life, periof

the

of

fip

w

ci

na

ar

Ve

ai

tr

h

W

t

Nº 61. SATURDAY, April 1, 1786.

IN treating of the moral duties which apply to different relations of life, men of humanity and feeling have not forgotten to mention those which are due from Masters to Servants. Nothing indeed can be more natural than the attachment and regard to which the faithful services of our domestics are entitled; the connection grows up, like all the other family-charities, in early life, and is only extinguished by those corruptions which blunt the others, by pride, by folly, by dissipation, or by vice.

I hold it indeed as the fure fign of a mind not poised as it ought to be, if it is insensible to the pleasures of home, to the little joys and endearments of a family, to the affection of relations, to the fidelity of domestics. Next to being well with his own conscience, the friendship and attachment of a man's family and dependents seems to me one of the most comfortable circumstances in his lot. His situation with regard to either, forms that fort of bosom comfort or disquiet that sticks close to him at all times and seasons, and which, though he may now and then forget it amidst the bustle of public, or the hurry of active

life, will refume its place in his thoughts, and its permanent effects on his happiness, at every pause of ambition or of business.

In situations and with dispositions such as mine, there is perhaps less merit in feeling the benevolent attachment to which I allude, than in those of perfons of more buffling lives and more diffipated attentions. To the Lounger, the home which receives him from the indifference of the circles in which he fometimes loiters his time, is naturally felt as a place of comfort and protection; and an elderly man-fervant, whom I think I govern quietly and gently, but who perhaps quietly and gently governs me, I naturally regard as a tried and valuable friend. Few people will perhaps perfectly understand the feeling I experience when I knock at my door, after any occasional absence, and hear the hurried step of Peter on the stairs; when I see the glad face with which he receives me, and the look of honest joy with which he pats Cæsar (a Pomeranian dog who attends me in all my excursions) on the head, as if to mark his kind reception of him too; when he tells me he knew my rap, makes his modest enquiries after my health, opens the door of my room, which he has arranged for my reception, places my flippers before the fire, and draws my elbow-chair to its usual stand; I confels I fit down in it with a felf-complacency which

which I am vain enough to think a bad man would be incapable of feeling.

It appears to me a very pernicious mistake, which I have fometimes feen parents guilty of in the education of their children, to encourage and incite in them a haughty and despotic behaviour to their servants; to teach them an early conceit of the difference of their conditions; to accustom them to confider the services of their attendants as perfectly compensated by the wages they receive, and as unworthy of any return of kindness, attention, or complacency. Something of this kind must indeed necessarily happen in the great and fluctuating establishments of fashionable life; but I am forry to fee it of late gaining ground in the country of Scotland, where, from particular circumstances, the virtues and fidelity of a great man's household were wont to be conspicuous, and exertions of friendship and magnanimity in the cause of a master used to be cited among the traditional memorabilia of most old families.

When I was last autumn at my friend Colonel Caustic's in the country, I saw there, on a visit to Miss Caustic, a young gentleman and his sister, children of a neighbour of the Colonel's, with whose appearance and manner I was peculiarly pleased.—"The history of their parents," said my friend, "is somewhat particular, and I love to tell it, as I do every thing that is to the honour

of

Nº 6

of o

the

nob

and

our

ligh

yo

de

liv

n

C

10

of our nature. Man is so poor a thing taken in the gross, that when I meet with an instance of nobleness in detail, I am fain to rest upon it long, and to recal it often; as, in coming hither over our barren hills, you would look with double delight on a spot of cultivation or of beauty.

"The father of those young folks, whose looks you were flruck with, was a gentleman of confiderable domains and extensive influence on the northern frontier of our county. In his youth he lived, as it was then more the fashion than it is now, at the feat of his ancestors, surrounded with Gothic grandeur, and compassed with feudal followers and dependents, all of whom could trace their connection, at a period more or less remote, with the family of their chief. Every domestic in his house bore the family name, and looked on himself as in a certain degree partaking its dignity and sharing its fortunes. Of these, one was in a particular manner the favourite of his mafter. Albert Bane (the firname, you know, is generally lost in a name descriptive of the individual) had been his companion from his infancy. Of an age fo much more advanced as to enable him to be a fort of tutor to his youthful lord, Albert had early taught him the rural exercises and rural amusements, in which himself was eminently skilful; he had attended him in the course of his education at home, of his travels abroad, and was fill the constant companion of his excursions and the associate of his sports.

On one of those latter occasions, a favourite dog of Albert's, whom he had trained himself, and of whose qualities he was proud, happened to mar the sport which his master expected, who, irritated at the disappointment, and having his gun ready cocked in his hand, fired at the animal, which, however, in the hurry of his refentment, he missed. Albert, to whom Oscar was as a child, remonstrated against the rashness of the deed, in a manner rather too warm for his master, ruffled as he was with accident, and conscious of being in the wrong, to bear. In his passion he Aruck his faithful attendant; who suffered the indignity in filence, and retiring, rather in grief than in anger, left his native country that very night; and when he reached the nearest town, enlifted with a recruiting party of a regiment then on foreign fervice. It was in the beginning of the war with France which broke out in 1744, rendered remarkable for the rebellion which the policy of the French court excited, in which fome of the first families of the Highlands were unfortunately engaged. Among those who joined the standard of Charles, was the master of Albert.

"After the battle of Culloden, so fatal to that party, this gentleman, along with others who

Nº 6

Nº 61.

then dier try.

tion

for clo fal

tag

he

0 I

2

had escaped the slaughter of the field, sheltered themselves from the rage of the unsparing soldiery, among the distant recesses of their country. To him his native mountains offered an afylum; and thither he naturally fled for protection. Acquainted, in the pursuits of the chace, with every fecret path and unworn track, he lived for a confiderable time like the deer of his forest, close hid all day, and only venturing down at the fall of evening, to obtain from some of his cottagers, whose fidelity he could trust, a scanty and precarious support. I have often heard him, for he is one of my oldest acquaintances, describe the scene of his hiding-place, at a later period, when he could recollect it in its sublimity, without its horror."-" At times," faid he, " when I ventured to the edge of the wood, among some of those inaccessible crags which you remember a few miles from my house, I have heard in the paufes of the breeze which rolled folemn through the pines beneath me, the distant voices of the foldiers, shouting in answer to one another amidst their inhuman search. I have heard their shouts re-echoed from cliff to cliff, and feen reflected from the deep still lake below, the gleam of those fires which consumed the cottages of my people. Sometimes shame and indignation wellnigh overcame my fear, and I have prepared to rush down the steep, unarmed as I was, and to

die at once by the fwords of my enemies; but the instinctive love of life prevailed, and starting as the roe bounded by me, I have again shrunk back to the shelter I had left.

"One day," continued he, " the noise was nearer than usual; and at last, from the cave in which I lay, I heard the parties immediately below fo close upon me, that I could distinguish the words they spoke. After some time of horrible fuspense, the voices grew weaker and more diftant; and at last I heard them die away at the further end of the wood. I rose and stole to the mouth of the cave; when fuddenly a dog met me, and gave that short quick bark by which they indicate their prey. Amidst the terror of the circumstance, I was yet master enough of myself to discover that the dog was Ofcar; and I own to you I felt his appearance like the retribution of justice and of heaven .- Stand! cried a threatening voice, and a foldier pressed through the thicket, with his bayonet charged .- It was Albert! Shame, confusion, and remorfe, stopped. my utterance, and I stood motionless before him. "My master!" said he, with the stifled voice of wonder and of fear, and threw himself at my feet. I had recovered my recollection. "You are revenged," faid I, " and I am your prisoner."-"Revenged! Alas! you have judged too hardly of me; I have not had one happy day fince

that

No

tha

hav

wh

the

me

ho

W

it

y

y

that fatal one on which I left my master; but I have lived, I hope, to fave him. The party to which I belong are passed; for I lingered behind them among those woods and rocks, which I remembered fo well in happier days .- There is, however, no time to be loft. In a few hours this wood will blaze, though they do not suspect that it shelters you. Take my dress, which may help your escape, and I will endeavour to dispose of yours. On the coast, to the westward, we have learned there is a small party of your friends, which, by following the river's track till dusk, and then striking over the shoulder of the hill, you may join without much danger of discovery."-I felt the difgrace of owing fo much to him I had injured, and remonstrated against exposing him to fuch imminent danger of its being known that he had favoured my escape, which, from the temper of his commander, I knew would be instant death. Albert, in an agony of fear and distress, befought me to think only of my own fafety .-" Save us both," faid he, "for if you die, I cannot live. Perhaps we may meet again; but whatever becomes of Albert, may the bleffing of God be with his master !"

Albert's prayer was heard. His master, by the exercise of talents, which, though he had always possessed, adversity only taught him to use, acquired abroad a station of equal honour and emo-

m

ge

for

to

is

fpi

CO

tal

ac

ag

lument; and when the profcriptions of party had ceased, returned home to his own country, where he found Albert advanced to the rank of a lieutenant in the army, to which his valour and merit had raised him, married to a lady by whom he had got some little fortune, and the father of an only daughter, for whom nature had done much, and to whose native endowments it was the chief study and delight of her parents to add every thing that art could bestow. The gratitude of the chief was only equalled by the happiness of his follower, whose honest pride was not long after gratified by his daughter's becoming the wife of that mafter whom his generous fidelity had faved. That master, by the clemency of more indulgent and liberal times, was again restored to the domain of his ancestors, and had the fatisfaction of feeing the grandfon of Albert enjoy the hereditary birthright of his race. I accompanied Colonel Caustic on a visit to this gentleman's house, and was delighted to observe his grateful attention to his father-in-law, as well as the unaffuming happiness of the good old man, conscious of the perfect reward which his former fidelity had met with. Nor did it escape my notice, that the fweet boy and girl, who had been our guests at the Colonel's, had a favourite brown and white spaniel, whom they careffed much after dinner, whose name was Ofcar.

Z

Nº 62. SATURDAY, April 8, 1786.

Absentem rusticus urbem, Tollis ad astra levis. Hor.

To the Author of the Lounger.

THE indulgence which you showed to my correspondence when in town, emboldens me to hope for the same favourable reception of my letters from the country. Here, Mr. Lounger, I have much more time to write; but unfortunately I have much fewer subjects; and those too none of the most enlivening. I think there is a fort of fatality in it, that I am always in low spirits when I sit down to write to you. These constant easterly winds do affect one's nerves so!

I told you in my last, that my sister-in-law talked of going to London, and perhaps to the Continent; and how unwilling I should be to accompany her. She is actually gone some weeks ago, and I was not asked to be of the party; but she has taken her favourite Miss Gusto, because Vol. II.

1

2

T

tl

m

tl

the can talk French a little more glibly, having been bred at a London boarding-school; though my French master says it is execrable patois, and won't be understood by people of sashion. Well! I don't desire to detract from any body; but some people are singular in their savourites. But it don't signify; we can be very happy at home, though it was a little cross to leave Edinburgh just when one had got into the humour of it; and when one began to know people a little, and people began to know one, which takes some time, you know, Mr. Lounger, especially with people who are not quite so forward as some people, who are greater savourites with some people than other people are.

You must know that our society in Edinburgh had latterly become much more agreeable to me, from our intimacy with Mrs. Rattle, who came lately from Spa, where she had gone for the recovery of her health, being vastly subject to low spirits whenever she remains long in this climate. Mrs. Rattle was pleased to take very particular notice of me, being delighted, she said, with a certain naïveté, of which I was possessed; though Mrs. Mushroom, who was jealous of her attention to me, said it was only because I was the best hearer of her acquaintance. Be that as it may, she was always remarkably civil and obliging to me; declared she looked upon me as

her particular protegée; and that, except one or two gentlemen with whom she had been acquainted abroad, I was the only person to whom she gave the constant entrée to her boudoir. I was invited to most of her parties, which made the town appear quite a different thing to me from what it did when I wrote to you last. Unfortunately these pleasant days did not last long; my dear Mrs. Rattle was fuddenly taken ill foon after her husband's arrival in Edinburgh (for he did not come till some time after her), and was obliged to leave town without being able to fee even me. My brother and Mrs. Mushroom, as I mentioned before, have set off for London with Mis Gusto; and fo, Mr. Lounger, I am come back to the country again.

I had but a very disagreeable journey of it, tho my maid (who was my sister-in-law till she got a gentlewoman of Miss Gusto's recommending) and a very good sort of a young man, to whom my brother has promised a church on an estate he has bought lately, took all possible care of me by the way. But the roads were miserably bad, and the post-chaises terribly jolting and uneasy.—

Though we talk so much of improvements, there must certainly be a great change to the worse in that article; for I remember travelling part of that road once before, along with my mother, in the diligence, which we found a very comfortable M 2

easy fort of machine; and the roads were then remarkably smooth and well made. Nor is the accommodation at the inns less fallen off from what it was at that time.

The weather has been dreadful fince my arrival; and I have been perfectly starved with cold ever fince I reached my father's; yet they tell me it was still colder some weeks before; tho' I am fure it was not fo with us in town. Except one night at the play, when it was a very thin house, most of the fashionable company having gone to the Dancing Dogs; and one other time, when I waited a great while in the lobby of the affembly-room for my fifter and another lady, who had dined at Mrs. Midnight's, I don't recollect having felt it disagreeably cold all the time I was in Edinburgh. On that last occasion I caught a little cold, which, however, has been infinitely worse since I removed to the country; tho' they fay change of air is good for a cough, I have found mine much more troublesome here than in Edinburgh. Indeed, one cannot stir out of doors without wetting one's feet; and I was t'other day over the shoes in dirt going to see my brother's Temple of Venus, which one of his improving advisers, Dr. ----, planned for him last autumn. Yet the Doctor was at no small pains making a walk to it, which confumed, as he told us, Lord knows how many waggon-loads of gravel;

gravel; but unfortunately one of the twists led into a bog; for it is so artfully twisted, that I have heard the Doctor say, the Temple, which is scarce 200 yards from the house as the crow slies, is a good half mile off by the serpentine. I am sure I thought it far enough when they would needs have me go and visit it. Besides, one meets cattle in this field, and dogs in that; and they are certainly grown much worse-natured since I lest the country.

I am glad, however, to take a long walk, tho' it should be somewhat dirty and disagreeable, to pass off a while of the morning (afternoon they call it here) from one to three, as well as to get a little wearied, that I may be able to fleep when we go to bed by eleven. My cough plagues me fo all the night long, and then I hear some of the out-o'-door fervants getting up when I have scarce slept a wink. It was but this very morning they broke off one of the charmingest dreams !-Methought I was at the Masquerade, (what a cross thing it was, Mr. Lounger, to give up the Masquerade!) and there was my sister-in-law, and Captain Coupée, and Miss Gusto, and Lady Rumpus, and Mrs. Rattle, and goodness knows how many fine people befides; and a Highlander in his plaid and philabeg followed me up and down, and I was told it was a Duke in difguile; and methought I was just standing up to M 3 dance dance a Strathspey with him—when I was waked by one of our brutes in the stable-yard bawling out something about the first yoking with the brown mare.—I could have cried, Mr. Lounger, when I thought that it was but a dream! and I had nobody whom I could even tell it to here; for neither my mother nor sisters know any thing about a masquerade, and they never saw Captain Coupée, nor Miss Gusto, nor Lady Rumpus, nor Mrs. Rattle.

The Homespuns, indeed, are very good girls, and they come to me as often as their father will let them; and we have long conversations about Edinburgh, and what I faw and heard there; and they are so charmed with what I tell them, and so distracted to get thither! We sometimes fit up talking of it two or three hours after all the rest of the family are quiet. My fister-inlaw, to fay truth, has not been unmindful of us fince the has been gone, but has fent us down, among other things, a parcel of new books and Magazines, which I now and then read to the Homespuns at those sittings-up of ours. I dare not lend them a reading of any, fince their father took it into his head to burn one for having a new tête-à-tête in it.

To be fure Mr. Homespun is a very odd fort of a man, and if it were not for Mrs. Homespun, there would be no bearing of him; he is always railing railing at fine gentlemen, and fine ladies, and new fashions - he is certainly ten times more rude and disagreeable than he was before I went to town; and he fays, that fince I came, I have infected his daughters with ridiculous small waists and large heads; and yet their mother and they all agree how much better they look fince I brought them their new stays and heads. The first day they walked over here to welcome me home, they looked fo red and fo blowzy, I thought I never faw two fuch frights in my life; I could hardly believe they were the same girls I had left but four months before; and they were both aftonished at my improvement in so short a time; only the eldest thought, as she has confessed to me fince, that my complexion was fomewhat of the paleft. Now, to tell you a fecret, Mr. Lounger, I can mend that when I chuse, though I never ventured to try but once, for diversion's fake, that I rubbed a very little out of Mrs. Rattle's French box on my cheeks, and every body observed how handsome I looked that day, and what a sparkle my eyes had; but I did not let any body know how they came by it.

Indeed, if there is any fin in't, I am fure it is not worth the while here; for there is nobody to fee one needs care how one looks for. I used to be joked about our neighbour young Broadcast, who is reckoned one of the best matches in our neigh-

M 4

bourhood,

bourhood, and my father brought him to fee me the very day after my arrival. But he is grown fo fat and so coarse since I left this, and talks and laughs so loud, and speaks of nothing but the value of land, and the laying out of farms! I received him very coldly, and he has not come back since: For my own part, I don't care if he should never come back.

There is, however, some pleasure in dressing one's felf, to have the amusement of making the people stare and wonder as they do. It is very diverting to me to hear the observations of some of the good ladies, our neighbours, when I put on fome of my town things, on purpose to provoke them. La! what a head!-Good gracious! what a neck!-and mercy upon us! what a bunch behind !- Sunday last, being the first opportunity for my appearing in public, I refolved to make a figure; and fo I went to church with my head as well curled as my maid and I could make it, my newest-fashioned hat, and a round hoop Mrs. Mushroom had just sent me from London. Would you think it, Mr. Lounger, I had like to have been mobb'd in the coming out? and the people followed the carriage till it came to the church-way ford in our way home.

But this will only do now and then; and, on the whole, I find my time hang very heavy on my

my hands; though I try all I can to coax away a great part of the day too. As I am a person of fome consequence fince my late journey to town, they indulge me a good deal in the disposal of my time, even though it fometimes runs a little crofs. to the regularity of theirs; only my father growls now and then; but we don't mind that much. I feldom rife till near eleven, and generally breakfast in bed. I read the newspapers my brother fends down, all except the politics. I stroll out, as I told you before, between one and three; then, if I dress, or perhaps alter the fit of my cap, or change my feathers before the glass, I am feldom ready till long past dinner-time; they put it back an hour ever fince my brother came first home. In the evening I play the new minuets, teach my fisters cards, or we guess the riddles in the Lady's Magazine; and I think of the Promenade in Prince's-Street, and of Dunn's rooms, and of being in Edinburgh next winter if I can.

I am told there is to be a ball in our county-town, when the Judges come this way on their circuit, in about a fortnight hence, which the Homespuns talk of with great glee. And they tell me there is a set of players who are to perform there at that time, and the German Tumbler with his bear and dogs. But, for my part, I have very little inclination to go. After seeing Lamash, and Wilson, and Kippling; not to mention M 5 Woods

Woods and Mrs. Crawford.—But above all, to think of the German Tumbler after Richer and Dubois; and his dogs forfooth, after the dear little dogs at the Black Bull!—Oh! Mr. Lounger, as Macbeth fays,

What a falling off is there!

It will be really compassionate in you to give us a paper now and then about what is going on in town. And do, Mr. Lounger, let there be plenty of characters in it. I have told the Homespuns the owners of all the characters in your paper, from the very beginning, without missing one. For, believe me, I am, dear Mr. Lounger, whether in town or country, your constant reader and admirer,

mark of Fred a Court and of Charles tongell

rbwn, retten the flatges conte cals will on their

there are an early of the Country of the State of the

very little and literation by the Andreading lite.

MARJORY MUSHROOM.

miller der en al electrical mai 1 %

Z

Nº 63: SATURDAY, April 15, 1786.

An is mihi liber cui mulier imperat? cui leges im-

CICERO

To the LOUNGER.

SIR,

AM a middle-aged gentleman, possessed of a moderate income, arifing chiefly from the profits of an office, of which the emolument is more than sufficient to compensate the degree of labour with which the discharge of its duties is attended. About my forty-fifth year I became tired of the bachelor-state; and taking the hint from some little twinges of the gout, I began to think it was full time for me to look out for an agreeable help-mate. The last of the juvenile taftes that forfakes a man is his admiration of youth and beauty; and I own I was fo far from being insensible to these attractions, that I felt myself sometimes tempted to play the fool, and marry for love. I had fense enough, however, to M 6 refist refist this inclination, and, in my choice of a wife, to facrifice rapture and romance to the prospect of ease and comfort. I wedded the daughter of a country gentleman of small fortune, a lady much about my own time of life, who bore the character of a discreet prudent woman, who was a stranger to fashionable folly and dissipation of every kind, and whose highest merit was that of an excellent housewise.

When I begin by telling you that I repent of my choice, you will naturally suppose, Mr. Lounger (a very common case), that I have been deceived in the idea I had formed of my wise's character. Not at all, Sir; I sound it true to a tittle. She is a perfect paragon of prudence and discretion. Her moderation is exemplary in the highest degree; and as to economy, she is all that I expected, and a great deal more too. You will ask, then, of what it is that I complain? I shall lay my grievances before you without reserve.

A man, Sir, who, with no bad dispositions, and with some pretensions to common sense, has arrived at the age of five-and-forty, may be presumed to have formed for himself a plan of life, which he will not care hastily to relinquish, merely to gratify the caprices of another. I entered the matrimonial state with a firm resolution not to quarrel with my wife for trisses; but really,

6

Sir, the facrifices daily exacted on my part, and the mortifications I have been forced to submit to, are at length become so numerous and so intolerable, that I must either come to a down-right rupture, or be hooted at for a silly fellow by all my acquaintance.

Before I married, having, as I already informed you, a decent income, I thought myself entitled to many of those little indulgences to which a focial disposition inclines a man who is possessed of the means of gratifying it. The necessary business in which my office engaged me occupying feveral hours of the day, it was my highest pleafure to pass the evenings with a few fensible friends, either at my own lodgings, at theirs, or in the tavern. I found myfelf likewise a very welcome guest in many respectable families, where, as the humour struck me, I could go in at any hour, and take my part of a domestic meal without the formality of an invitation. I was a member too of a weekly club, which met on the Saturday evenings, most of them people of talents, and some of them not unknown in the world of letters. Here the entertainment was truly Attic. A fingle bottle was the modicum, which no man was allowed to exceed. Wit and humour flowed without referve, where all were united by the bonds of intimacy; and learning lost her gravity over the enlivening glass. O noctes conaque

As my profession was a sedentary one, I kept, for the sake of exercise, a couple of good geldings, and at my leisure hours contrived frequently to indulge myself in a scamper of a dozen miles into the country. It was my pride to keep my horses in excellent order; and, when debarred by business from riding them, I consoled myself with a visit to the stable. Shooting was likewise a favourite amusement; and, though I could not often indulge it, I had a brace of springing spaniels, and a couple of excellent pointers. In short, between my business and amusement, my time passed most delightfully; and I really believe I was one of the happiest bachelors in Great Britain.

Alas, Sir, how little do we know what is for our good! Like the poor gentleman who killed himself by taking physic when he was in health *, I wanted to be happier than I was, and I have made myself miserable.

My wife's ruling passion is, the care of futurity. We had not been married above a month before she found my system, which was to enjoy the pre-

^{*} Mr. Easy alludes to the Italian epitaph, " Stava ben, ma per star meglio, sto qui."

fent, was totally inconfistent with those provident plans she had formed in the view of a variety of future contingencies, which, if but barely possible, she looks upon as absolutely certain. The prospect of an increase to our family (though we have now lived five years together, without the smallest symptom of any such accident) has been the cause of a total revolution of our domestic œconomy, and a relinquishment, on my part, of all the comforts of my life. The God of Health, we are informed, was gratified by the facrifice of a cock; but the God of Marriage, it would feem, is not so easily propitiated; for I have facrificed to him my horses, my dogs, and even my friends, without the smallest prospect of fecuring his favour.

In accomplishing this economical reformation, my wife displayed no small address. Lord, Sir, what ways women have of working out their points! She began by giving me frequent hints of the necessity there was of cutting off all supershuous expences; and frequently admonished me, that it was better to save while our family was small, than to retrench when it grew larger. When she perceived that this argument had very little force (as indeed it grew every day weaker), and that there was nothing to be done by general admonition, she found it necessary to come to particulars. She endeavoured to convince me

k

that I was cheated in every article of my family expenditure. It is a principle with her, that all fervants are thieves. When they offer themselves to be hired, if they demand what the thinks high wages, the cannot afford to pay at the rate of a Duchess; if their demand is moderate, she is fure they must make it up by stealing. To prove their honesty, she lays temptations in their way, and watches in a corner to eatch them in the fact. In the first fix months after our marriage, we had five fearch-warrants in the house. My groom (as honest a fellow as ever handled a curry-comb) was indicted for embezzling oats; and, though the fleek fides of my geldings gave strong testimony to his integrity, he was turned off at a day's warning. This I foon found was but a prelude to a more ferious attack; and the battery was levelled at a quarter where I was but too vulnerable. I never went out to ride, but I found my poor spouse in tears at my return. She had an uncle, it feems, who broke his collar-bone by a fall from a horse. My pointers stretched upon the hearth, were never beheld by her without uneafinefs. They brought to her mind a third cousin who loft a finger by the burfting of a fowling-piece; and fhe had a fad prefentiment, that my passion for fport might make her one day the most miserable of women. "Sure, my dear," fhe would fay, " you

"you would not, for the sake of a trisling gratification to yourself, render your poor wise constantly unhappy! Yet I must be so while you
keep those vicious horses and nasty curs." What
could I do, Sir? — A man would not chuse to
pass for a barbarian.

It was a more difficult task to wean me from those social enjoyments I have mentioned, and to cure me of a dangerous appetite I had for the company of my friends. If I passed the evening in a tavern, I was sure to have a sermon against intemperance, a warning of the visible decay of my constitution, and a most moving complaint of the heaviness of those solitary hours which she spent in my absence. Those hours indeed she attempted sometimes to shorten, by sending my servant to acquaint me, that she had gone to bed indisposed. This device, however, after two or three repetitions, being smoked by my companions, I was forced to vindicate my honour before them, by kicking the messenger down stairs.

Matters were yet worse with me, when I ventured to invite my old cronies to a friendly supper at my own house. In place of that ease and freedom which indicates a cordial reception, they sound, on my wise's part, a cold and stiff formality which repressed all social enjoyment; and the nonsensical parade of a figure of empty shew upon the table, which convinced them of the

trouble

trouble their visit had occasioned. Under this impression, you may believe, there is no great danger of a debauch in my house. Indeed my wife commonly sits out the company. If it happens otherwise, we have a stated allowance of wine; and if more is called for, it is so long in coming, that my friends take the hint, and wish me a good night.

But, even were I more at liberty to indulge my focial disposition than I unfortunately find myfelf, there are other reasons, no less powerful, which would prevent me from inviting my friends to my house. My wife, Sir, is absolutely unfit for any kind of rational conversation. Bred from her infancy under an old maiden aunt, who had the management of her father's household and country farm, the has no other ideas than what are accommodated to that station. Unluckily, her transplantation to town, by removing her from her calves, her pigs, and her poultry, has given her fewer opportunities of displaying the capital flock of her knowledge. She still finds, however, a tolerable variety of conversation, in the rife and fall of the markets, the qualities and prices of butcher-meat, the making of potatoeflarch, the comparative excellence of Leith and Kenfington candles, and many other topics of equally amufing disquisition. Seriously, Sir, when alone, I can find refuge in my books; but when

fermented

when with her in company, she never opens her mouth, but I am in terror for what is to come out of it.

I should perhaps complain the less of being reduced to this state of involuntary domestication, if I faw any endeavours on her part to make my home fomewhat comfortable to me. I am no epicure, Mr. Lounger; but I own to you I like a good dinner, and have somehow got the reputation of being a pretty good judge of wines. In this last article I piqued myself on having a critical palate; and this my friends knew fo well, that I was generally consulted when their cellars needed a fupply, and was fure to be fummoned to give my opinion at the opening of a new hogfhead or the piercing of a butt. You may believe I took care that my own small stock of liquors should not discredit my reputation; and I have often, with some exultation, heard it remarked, that there was no fuch claret in Edinburgh as Bob Eafy's yellow feal.

Good claret, which I have long been accustomed to consider as a panacea for all disorders, my wife looks upon as little better than slow poison. She is convinced of its pernicious effects both on my purse and constitution, and recommends to me, for the sake of both, some brewed stuff of her own, which she dignifies with the name of wine, but which to me seems nothing but ill-

fermented vinegar. She tells, with much fatiffaction, how the has passed her currant wine for cape, and her gooseberry for champaigne; but, for my part, I never taste them without feeling very disagreeable effects from it; and I once drank half a bottle of her champaigne, which gave me a cholic for a week.

In the article of victuals, I am doomed to yet greater mortification. Here, Sir, my wife's frugality is displayed in a most remarkable manner. As everything is to be bought when at the lowest price, she lays in during the summer all her stores for the winter. For six months we live upon salt provisions, and the rest of the year on sty-blown lamb and stale mutton. If a joint is roasted the one day, it is served cold the next, and hashed on the day following. All poultry is contraband. Fish (unless salt herrings and dried ling, when got a bargain) I am never allowed to taste.

Thus mortified in my appetites, divorced as I am from my friends, having "lost all my mirth, and foregone all custom of my exercise," I am told that even my face and figure are totally changed; and, in place of the jolly careless air of a bon vivant, I have got the sneaking look and starved appearance of a poor wretch escaped from a spunging-house, and dreading a dun in every human being that accosts him.—That it should

come

No

COL

to

my

OV

to

as th

m

come to this!—But I am determined no longer to endure it. My wife shall read this letter in my presence; and, while she contemplates her own picture, I shall take my measures according to the effect it produces on her. If she takes it as she ought, 'tis well;—if not, and a rupture is the consequence, still better—I shall be my own man again.

I am, SIR, yours, &c.

bears to down in Genety and Mangle it cannot pluck the connect the connect state of the connects the description of the connects of the connec

I due so you will be a loss I version what may

Facus less brokers subject a trades of this reconthe bides of two days reconstant and a trades of one of the spell care in a color algebra of medicar. Our outcomes has such a color a sect a siety of the color of the reconstant of the sect a siety of

mencement.

Bare become for the second page

"HAT E diffrefe shade force considerion from a revealing, is a trive oblice varion, which purhaps is an roundance or redfered from give fair, than where we have our felves to blesse for our calendary." There is to reaching

ROBERT EASY.

N.

pro ftr

no off

wi mi wi

th

pl

M

th

th

ы

hu

OI

ar

tu

to

p

fe

th

Nº 64. SATURDAY, April 22, 1786.

To the AUTHOR of the Lounger.

SIR.

THAT distress finds some consolation from revealing its missortunes, is a trite observation, which perhaps is in no instance more strongly selt, than where we have ourselves to blame for our calamities. There is something in making a confession, though but on paper (even if it should never be communicated to any one), which unloads the mind of a weight that bears it down in secret; and though it cannot pluck the thorn from memory, has certainly the effect of blunting its poignancy.—Suffer me then, Sir, to tell you, or to write as if I were telling you, how unhappy I am, and by what means I have become so.

I was left by my father at the age of thirteen, the eldest of two daughters, under the charge of one of the best and most indulgent of mothers. Our circumstances were affluent, our society respectable, and our education, from its very commencement,

mencement, had been attended to with care, and provided for with the utmost liberality. No inftruction was neglected, no accomplishment unattended to. In attaining thefe, my fifter was not quite so fortunate as I. Born, as I have been often told, with uncommon quickness of parts, I found no difficulty in mastering the studies that were taught me, or of acquiring the embellifhments it was wished I should acquire. My sister was often deficient in the one and awkward at the other. She possessed, however, a found, plain understanding, and an excellent temper. My superiority never excited envy in her, and I think never vanity in me. We loved one another most fincerely; and after some years had blunted the grief which my mother felt for her husband's death, there were, I believe, few happier families than ours.

Though our affections were cordial, however, our dispositions were very different. My sister was contented to think as other people thought, and to seel as other people selt; she rarely ventured to speculate in opinion, or to soar in fancy. I was often tempted to reject, if not to despise, the common opinions of mankind, and to create to myself a warm, and, I am afraid, a visionary picture of happiness, arising from a highly refined sensibility. My mother was at pains to combat these enthusiastic ideas, and to represent the dan-

ger of indulging in them. From a defire, perhaps, of overcoming that tendency towards them. which the perceived in me, her discourse, when we were alone, almost constantly turned on this fubject. As the always allowed us the liberty of argument with her, I stood up in these conversations the warm defender of my own maxims, in contradiction to those prudent ones which she recommended. Her's, I am persuaded, admitted of better reasoning; but my cause gave greater room for eloquence. All my little talents were exerted in the contest; and I have often fince thought that my mother had from nature a bent to my fide of the question, which all her wisdom and experience had not been able to overcome, that though the constantly applauded the prudent fystem of my fister, she was in truth rather partial to mine, and vain of that ability with which I deiended it. However that might be, I myself always rose from the dispute more and more convinced of the justness of my own opinions, and proud of that superiority which I thought they conferred on me.

We had not long attained a marriageable age, when we found ourselves surrounded with those whom the world terms admirers. Our mother's benevolence and sweetness of temper inclined her to society, and we were too innocent for prudery; we had therefore a number of visitors of the other

fex,

fex, atto con us t

No

bel

wh

of was of the extension of the control of the contr

of mat who greated ledge

ledg

qui

mer

fex, many of whom were fo particular in their attentions, that women who wished to boast of conquests, would have called them lovers. With us they did not always assume that title; my fister was too prudent, and I was too nice, eafily to believe a man a lover.

Among those, however, were two gentlemen, whose attachment was declared to me in terms too strong to be misunderstood. Florio's person was univerfally allowed to be handsome; many, of whom I was one, thought it elegant. With external accomplishments his education had furnished him; his manner was easy and unembarraffed; fome called it assuming, I thought it natural. His conversation was full of the language of fensibility; in my idea it spoke a mind replete with fenfibility itself. Other people fometimes suspected him of shallowness and affectation; I praised him for avoiding the pedantry of knowledge, and the rufticity of men proud of its acquirements.

Alcander was the only fon of a particular friend of my mother's, and therefore on a very intimate footing in our family. My mother, with whom he was a favourite, discovered in him a great fund of good fense and of useful knowledge. I was struck with the inelegance of his appearance and address, and the want of refinement in his fentiments and conversation. His VOL. II.

goodness

1

I

d

p

e

W

fe

al

OI

ne

do

th

dr

no

a

m

de

Fr

tre

at

goodness and candour were often the topics of my mother's commendation; I remarked his want of discernment, and the coldness of his attachments and aversions. My mother often repeated her own eulogiums of Alcander, and the criticisms of the world on Florio; I always heard her with a determined opposition of sentiment, and therefore rose from the conversation more averse to the first, and more attached to the latter. Alcander, after perfifting for some time under a very marked difinclination to him, gave up the pursuit; but as he still continued his visits to the family, particularly during any occasional abfence of mine he transferred by degrees his affections to my fifter. When he had ceased to be my lover, I was willing to be very much his friend: My mother had always shewn her partiality in his favour; my fifter was won by his virtues, and after some time, became his wife.

Florio's fuit to me was opposed by my mother with rather more vehemence than was natural to She often infifted on the infatuation, as she called it, of that deception which I was under with regard to him, a deception which she predicted I should one day be convinced of. Her opposition, however, though it over-ruled my conduct, never overcame my attachment: I would not be his without the confent of my mother; but my affection it was not in her power to

shake.

shake. Her love for me overcame her resolution; and at last she gave, however unwillingly, my hand to Florio.

I was now the happiest of women. The scenes I had often pictured of conjugal tenderness and domestic happiness, I thought now realized in the possession of a man who, I had taught myself to believe, was to love me for ever, and was himself every thing I ought to love; and I often looked with a degree of pity on the situation of my sister, whose happiness (for she called it happiness) with Alcander was of a kind so inferior to mine.

How long this lasted I cannot exactly say. I fear I begun to be unhappy long before I would allow myself to believe it. I have often wept alone at the coldness and neglect of Florio, when on meeting him, a few words of feeming tenderness and affection made me again reproach my doubts of his love, and think my own fituation the most enviable of any. Alas! he at length drove me from this last strong hold in which my affection for him had entrenched itself. It is now three years fince he has treated me in fuch a manner as to leave me no apology for his treat-During the last, my mother's death has deprived me of one of the few comforts I had left. From my mother I carefully concealed my diftress; but I believe in vain: she lived to guess at my misery; and I fear her sense of it added to N 2

r

d

the pressure of that disease which brought her to her grave.

After the loss of my husband's love, it is little to talk of my disappointment in his talents and accomplishments. It was long, however, before I allowed myself to see desects which less penetration than I have been flattered with possessing, had long before discovered. My mother had often before our marriage expressed her surprise that one of my abilities should be so deceived, as not to see his inferiority: I believe it is by these abilities that the deception is aided. They are able to form a picture to which more ordinary minds are unequal; and in the weakness of their rash attachment, they find the likeness where they wish to find it.

I was interrupted by my fister. Why are her looks so serene? and why does she tell me, how much mine are altered? I am too proud to allow a witness to my distresses; and from her, of all womankind, I would conceal them.—This dissimulation is due to my pride, perhaps to my duty; yet if you knew, Sir, what it is to smile in public, to seem to be happy with such seelings as mine;—to act contentment all day long, and to retire at night to my lonely pillow with the anguish my heart has treasured up all the while!

—But the subject overpowers me.—Farewel.

CONSTANTIA.

on

wl

of

an

CO

far

pla

ha

tiv

in

cre

to

ma

ma

and

Nº 65. SATURDAY, April 29, 1786.

Malignitati falsa species Libertatis inest. TAC.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

SOME time ago a female correspondent was obliged to enter a complaint with you against one of the Virtues, and set forth the hardships which a family endures from the circumstances of its master's extreme cultivation of Truth. I am forry, Sir, to be obliged to enter a similar complaint against another of the Virtues, of the same family with that of which the Lady complains; and to relate to you the effects which I happened lately to witness from the extreme cultivation of Freedom.

The word Freedom, Sir, till this late incident in my life, carried with it a found at once so sa-cred and so animating, as I thought was entitled to my warmest love and veneration. Yet a young man, and sull of the classic remembrances of Roman virtue, I connected with the love of Liberty every thing that dignifies and humanizes man; and I heard the cautions of some of my elder and

more experienced acquaintance with the fecret triumph of a superior mind, whose vigour was unsubdued by age, whose honest warmth was unextinguished by interest or the world.

By one of those advisers I was lately carried on a visit to the house of a common relation of ours, with whose person, as he resided in a different part of the country, I was not at all acquainted; but whose character, having often heard him celebrated as a warm partifan of Liberty, I had long learned to revere; and I was happy to find that I should have now an opportunity of acquiring an intimate acquaintance with him, our vifit being proposed to be as long as it was distant, and meant to last during the whole Easter Holidays, according to their longest computation.

When we arrived at the house, and I was introduced to my cousin, I was somewhat disappointed with his aspect and manner, neither of which possessed a great deal of that dignity which, from an affertor of Freedom, according to my classic notions of the character, I had taught myfelf to expect. I found Mr. Wilfull a thick squat figure, with an appearance of great strength and freshness for his age, with a person rather lusty, and fomewhat of rubicundity in his face. motions were more quick than graceful, his voice rough and ftrong, which last, however, I was inclined, on the first hearing it, to call firm and manly.

ma

plo

oal

in ve

in

CO

m

bu

ou

ap

da

he

qu

in fu

fo

I

W

W

01

W

ra

li

e:

1

manly. These qualities I afterwards found employed to give force and emphasis to a variety of oaths, of which the gentleman was very profuse in the course of his conversation. He gave us a very cordial welcome, and insisted on our recruiting ourselves after our journey with a glass of his cordial waters, which I found so strong as to make my eyes water the first mouthful I swallowed; but Mr. Wilfull himself took off a bumper, without seeming to feel any such inconvenience.

When dinner came, the ladies of the family appeared, who consisted of Mrs. Wilfull and two daughters, on whom our Landlord bestowed a hearty scold for making us wait, as he said, a quarter of an hour for their damned hair-dressing. This reprimand the ladies bore with great submission. Mrs. Wilfull indeed made a silent fort of reply, by pulling out her watch, by which I saw it wanted several minutes of sour. But Mr. Wilfull swore another oath, that a woman's watch was like her judgment, very little to be depended on; and desired her to take notice, that his watch was to be the only regulator in his house.

During the time of dinner, Mr. Wilfull made use of the same sort of freedom to criticise several dishes which were not quite dressed to his liking. On his lady making some attempts at explanation and apology, he told her he knew she must always have her own way, but that he

N 4

fo

ft

n

b

d

b

could not help believing his own smell and taste: On some further remonstrance, though a very gentle one, he carried the liberty of his tongue a little farther; he swore at her, and cursed the cook.

The cloth had not been removed above a few minutes, when our landlord, by asking the ladies toafts one after another as fast as they could be drank, gave them a hint that he expected they should retire, and leave us to enjoy "that liberty he loved." As the first fruits of which, the door was scarce shut behind them, when he began to give us some toasts which seemed to have been at his tongue's end all the time they staid, and waited there impatient for utterance till they should be gone. At the close of these moral sentiments, he gave us some political fentiments (for Mr. Wilfull is extremely fentimental), which tended to fix the creed of the company in patriotism, as the former set of healths had established their principles in point of virtue and morality. The first of these, " Liberty and the Constitution," we were defired to drink, not in the ordinary glasses of the table, but in an old-fashioned rummer of a particular shape and magnitude, which had been in his family for feveral generations, and was marked with certain words and figures more emblematical of freedom than of taste or politeness. This dose of wine it was abfolutely

folutely incumbent on every guest to swallow at a draught; on fomebody's venturing to remonstrate, that his making himself fick would tend neither to the increase of liberty, nor to the establishment of the constitution, his plea was immediately over-ruled in a very vociferous manner by our Host, from whose decision I found there was no appeal. He contrived to furnish us with fuch a variety of bumper-toalts in favour of freedom, which none of us were at liberty to decline, that I was carried speechless to bed (as, I was afterwards told, were feveral other members of the company), and waked next morning with fo violent a headache, that had I not been informed of Mr. Wilfull's being that day engaged at a county meeting on some public measure, I believe I should have hardly been prevailed on to rife.

When he took his departure after breakfast, which he did with some apologies, extremely unnecessary, for leaving us with his wife, I was very agreeably disappointed to find Mrs. Wilfull and the young ladies not at all so much given to silence as from their deportment on the preceding day I had been led to imagine them. I sound the one had learned and the other inherited some of Mr. Wilfull's love of liberty, which they were exceedingly fond of exercising in the absence of that gentleman, and which shewed itself in a very free discussion of his temper, disposition, and ma-

nagement of his family. In the course of this conversation, in which indeed I was a hearer only, I learned that Mr. Wilfull was perfectly the lord and mafter of his own house, in which he exercifed the most dictatorial sway, no doubt according to the old Roman maxim, " Ne quid detrimenti Respublica capiat," for the pure good of the family. Of this, however, the family, as perhaps was fometimes the case with the state, were not quite so sensible as they should have been. Mrs. Wilfull complained that her husband was a little particular in his temper. The daughters talked more plainly, and faid, that Papa was one of the strangest out-of-the-wayest men in the world; that he would not allow them education like other girls in town, because, he faid, in a town they would learn nothing but French dances and French fashions, both which he hated, because the French were flaves. His fon, it feems, he also kept at home with a tutor he had provided for him, who was but very little of a scholar; his scholarship, Mrs. Wilfull said. her husband did not much mind, as he had never found Greek or Latin of any use to himself: but that this young man was a favourite with him because of his staunch political principles, and being what he called a ftrong headed fellow; but in what sense the word was applied Mrs. Wilfull did not explain. She added, that neither her fon

N

or

m

eff

ho

di

th

ar

Ca

N

g

h

h

16

V

C

h

b

or daughters had much opportunity of improvement from fociety, as political quarrels had estranged the principal families in the neighbourhood from their house.

In domestic matters Mrs. Wilfull hinted the difficulties she frequently laboured under to keep things tolerably quiet. The servants, she said, were frequently leaving them at short warnings; and that they had had several law-suits with discarded footmen about wages and board wages. Mr. Wilfull, she said, was in the main a very good fort of man; but it must be confessed he liked his own way in every thing; and that he would not allow any body the liberty of giving him an answer.

From the parson of Mr. Wilfull's parish, who happened to come in during this conversation, I learned that his patron's tenants had all very fort leases, as it was his principle, that a man's estate was not his own, if a low fellow had the use of it for twenty or thirty years. Afterwards, in the course of a walk with this same clergyman, I had an opportunity of seeing somewhat of the state and culture of Mr. Wilfull's estate. The barn-yards were but thinly flored, and the farmhouses but in indifferent repair. Several of the farms were in a state of open uncultivated wildness, with here a patch of broom, there a corner of furze, and now and then a ridge or two of N 6 rushes

rushes and thistles. A person of a sportive imagination might have traced an analogy between Mr. Wilfull's principles and the state of his grounds: Xerxes chained the Hellespont, because he was accustomed to govern slaves: Mr. Wilfull, one might say, left the very soil at liberty, and neither constrained it by culture, nor settered it by inclosures.

This state of his private property, however, my companion partly accounted for from Mr. Wilfull's attention having been for fome time much occupied by some public and national concerns, in which his love of liberty had involved him. There was a little town in the neighbourhood of his estate, in which it seems he had, from patriotic motives, projected a thorough reformation. It was at present, according to the parson's account, in the hands of about a dozen people, who, Mr. Wilfull complained, had the entire difposal of it. He wished its government to be in the people at large; by which, however, the clergyman frankly confessed his patron meant, if possible, to get the management of it to himself. Meantime he had taught the inhabitants, every foul of them, proper ideas of freedom and independence; in cultivating these indeed they had lost some others, which people who don't know the value of liberty might reckon as useful. There were formerly one or two thriving manufactures OI

cl

th

ti

d

t

h

in the town; but they had of late been driven out of it as hostile to its freedom. I asked the clergyman, what branches they now carried on there? "Oh! now, Sir," said he, "they are all busy in making—reforms."

In fhort, Mr. Lounger (for I am afraid of tiring you with my recital), I found, from this day's information, as well as my own experience during another which I spent at Mr. Wilfull's, that this gentleman is fo very fond of liberty, that he is inclined to monopolize it entirely to himself. Not caring either to suffer in silence. or to quarrel with my kinsman by afferting my freedom, I contrived some apology for putting an end to my vifit on the morning of the fourth day; and I confess was very happy to leave this champion for independence, to return to the government of an elderly aunt, who keeps house for me; who, though of old-fashioned Tory principles, is yet very fond of her nephew, very indulgent to the fervants, and very hospitable to the neighbours; and who, though she does not trouble herself about the good of her country. feeds the best fowls, makes the best mince-pies. and brews the best ale in the world. I am &c.

LIBERCULUS.

N

fee

vi

al

ea

po

Ce

de

m

aj

th

T

ir

m

ir

g

al

fe

Nº 66. SATURDAY, May 6, 1786.

To the AUTHOR of the LOUNGER.

SIR,

NO complaints are more commonly made, or more readily listened to, than those of genius neglected, of talents unrewarded, of merit overlooked. That these complaints should often be made on slight pretences, may easily be accounted for from the effects of self-love and of conceit; and that people should attend to them with indulgence will not be wondered at, when we restect that we are naturally inclined to favour those whose circumstances do not awaken our envy, especially if they furnish us with the means of decrying others whose situation excites it.

But even where genius is actually found to languish in obscurity, or to pine in indigence, the world is not always to be blamed for its neglect. Genius is often too proud to ask favours which the world is too proud to offer; or too bashful to display abilities which others are too busy to seek

feek out. Besides that the splendid qualities of which it boasts are often less sitted for the province it has chosen than much more moderate abilities, it sometimes allows them to be mixed with failings, which render their possessor less easily made happy, and those around him less disposed to contribute to his happiness. Temper, moderation, and humility, a toleration of folly, and an attention to trisles, are endowments necessary in the commerce with mankind; often as useful, and generally more attractive, than wisdom, learning, eloquence, or wit, when attended with arrogance, ill-nature, an ungracious manner, or a forbidding address.

It will likewise be considered, that, in general, those inferior minds, whom genius and talents are apt to despise, are much more easily made happy than those who occupy the rank above them. The measure of our desires is commonly enlarged in proportion to the comprehensiveness of our minds, and the catalogue of our evils frequently increased in proportion to the range of our imaginations. In many occurrences of life, genius and fancy discover evils which dulness and insensibility would escape, and delicacy of feeling mars that pleasure which thoughtless vivacity would perfectly enjoy.

You gave, in one of your earlier papers, an account of two gentlemen, both fortunate in life, but but very differently affected by their good fortune: One who was above the enjoyment of any ordinary good; the other, on whom every attainment conferred happiness, who had no eye for deformity, and no feeling for uneafiness. Allow me to illustrate the same power of a constitutional difference of temper upon the opposite fituation, from the example of two persons, whose characters some late incidents gave me a particular opportunity of tracing.

Tom Sanguine and Ned Prospect, like your friends Clitander and Eudocius, were school-fellows. Sanguine was the first boy in the school in point of learning, and very often its leader in every thing. The latter distinction it cost him many a black eye to maintain, as he generally had a battle with every lad who disputed his preeminence, or who objected to any project he had laid down for his companions. Sometimes he was thrown entirely out of his command, and would be whole days in a flate of profcription from his fellows, attended only by one or two little boys, whom he either awed or bribed to continue of his party.

Prospect had a certain influence too, but it was acquired by different means. He had no pretenfions to learning, and almost constantly neglected or failed in the tasks that were set him; yet he was a favourite with his mafters, from a

certain

C

to

certain liveliness which looked like genius, and a certain attention to them which looked like application; and with the boys, he was always ready to join any plan which the forward could devise or the bold could execute. He was in friendship with every one, and did not care with whom he was in friendship; of jealousy or rivalship he was perfectly devoid, and often returned the affiftance which Sanguine afforded him at their exercises, by conciliatory endeavours to accommodate differences between him and fome of their companions. As for himself, he never remembered quarrels or refented affronts; disappointments of every kind he forgot; indeed, if a school allusion may be allowed, there was scarce a past tense in his ideas: they always looked to the future.

When they rose into manhood and life, the two young gentlemen retained the same characteristic difference as when at school. Sanguine was soon remarked for his abilities, and easily flattered himself that every advancement would be open to them. He looked to the goal in business or ambition, without troubling himself to examine the ground between. Full of that pride and self-importance to which he thought his talents entitled him, he would not degrade them by an application to the ordinary means by which inserior men attain success. He would not stoop to solicit what he thought his merit gave him a right

right to expect: To conciliate the great, he called fervility; to be obliged to his equals, he termed dependence. In argument, he was warm and dogmatical; in opposition, haughty and contemptuous; he was proud to shew the fallacy of reputed wisdom, and sought for opportunities of treating folly with difdain. His inferiors he loved to awe into filence; and in company with those above him, he often retired into a proud indignant filence himself. To be easily pleased or amused, he thought the mark of a light and frivolous mind; and, as few people cared to be at the expence, he feldom received either pleafure or amusement. When he might have beflowed these on others, he often did not think it worth his while to bestow them. For his learning, his knowledge, or his wit, he demanded fuch an audience as he rarely could find; and among men of middling capacity, of whom the bulk of fociety is formed, one half of Sanguine's acquaintance dreaded his talents, and the other half denied them. In his friendships he was warm and violent; but they were generally connections in which he was rather to give than to find support, rather to confer than to receive obligation.

With such a cast of mind and disposition, Sanguine, notwithstanding all his natural and all his acquired abilities, has succeeded very ill in life. Of those (and they were but sew) by whom

he

No

wa

fo

go

do

kı

be

th

d

ft

C

h

he was neither hated nor feared, scarce any one was interested to promote his success. There is always fo much of felfishness in our exertions for others, as to claim a fort of property in the good we do them; and him who, like Sanguine, does not allow that claim, we feldom wish to oblige a fecond time. Nor were his genius and knowledge, great as they were allowed to be, better suited to the ordinary affairs of the world, than those of a much lower order. He often despised that mediocrity which was a fitter instrument for his purpose than all his boasted excellence. He laboured to shine where he should have been contented to convince; to astonish and to dazzle where it ought to have been his object to persuade and to win.

The neglects of the world Sanguine refented more than he endeavoured to overcome; and having long lost all hopes of success in it, now employs the powers of his fancy and of his eloquence, to degrade those dignities which he has failed to reach, and to depreciate those advantages he has been unable to attain. He saunters about in places of public resort, like the evil genius of the time, sickening at every prosperous, and enjoying every untoward event; suffering without compassion, and unfortunate without the dignity which a good mind allows to misfortune.

Prospect,

Nº 66.

ri

CO

of

of

la

al

C

o

0

Prospect, whose abilities did not promise much eminence in any of the learned professions, was bred a merchant. His master found him not very attentive to his business; but exceedingly ferviceable to him and his family in every thing else. He frequently forgot to make the proper entries in the books; but of the little commiffions of his mafter's wife and children he took particular care; and once excused himself for a mistake with regard to a valuable cargo from the West-Indies, by shewing how much he had been occupied about a parroquet and a monkey for the young ladies. To himself he made a fort of apology for these neglects, from an idea, that in trade nothing was worth attending to but in the capital; and talked with great fluency, and an appearance of information, on the plans he had formed for entering upon a large scale of commerce in London. To London accordingly he went; but found there, that he was still distant from the immediate scene of the trade he had chiefly studied: And, after spending, in amusement rather than in diffipation, half the stock from which he was to have raifed a princely fortune, he procured recommendations to a house in Jamaica, and embarked for that island with the full resolution of being as rich as Alderman Beckford before ne returned. He failed of being as rich,

rich, but he was fully as happy; and in the course of that happiness spent all the remainder of his patrimony. He afterwards visited several of the American provinces, without any increase of fortune or decrease of good-humour; and at last returned home with no money in his purse, and but little information in his mind, but with that flow of animal spirits which no ill success could overcome, and that fort of buzzing idea of suture good fortune, which no experience of disappointment has ever been able to drive out of his head.

By the favour of a person of considerable interest, whom his officious civility had in some instance happened to oblige, he has obtained a fmall penfion, on which he makes shift to live, and to get into very tolerable company, being admitted as a good-natured oddity, who never offends, and is never offended. He has now given up his plans for bettering his private fortune, except in fo far as they are connected with the prosperity of his country, having turned his thoughts entirely to politics and to finance. I know not if it was an ill-natured amusement which I received the other morning from feeing him attack his old acquaintance Sanguine in the coffee-house, and drive him from the fire-place to the window, from the window to the door, and from the door out into the street, with a paper paper of observations on Mr. Pitt's plan for reducing the national debt. Sanguine was dumb with vexation and contempt, which Prospect (who was full of bustle and of enjoyment from this new-sprung scheme) very innocently construed into the silence of attention, and concluded his pursuit, by thrusting the paper into the other's hand, telling him, that when next they met he should be glad to have his sentiments on the probability of the plan, and the justness of the calculations.

It would, I believe, Sir, considerably increase the stock of human happiness, if you could perfuade men like Mr. Sanguine, that misanthropy, comfortless as it is, is yet more an indulgence than a virtue; that a war with the world is generally founded on injustice; and that neither the yieldings of complacency, nor the sportfulness of good-humour, are inconsistent with the dignity of wisdom. I am, &c.

MODERATUS.

V

Nº 67. SATURDAY, May 13, 1786.

Studiumque immane loquendi. OVID.

NOBODY will deny the fuperiority of the modern over the ancient world in almost all the arts and sciences. But perhaps that superiority is not more observable when we think of the articles of modern acquirement in detail, than when we consider the facility which the present times have introduced in the art of obtaining knowledge in general; or, when that idea is applied to the young, the highly improved system of Education which we have invented, so much fimpler and more concise than that which the ignorance of our forefathers led them to adopt. Were it not beneath the dignity of the subject, one might apply to our present system of education, what fome venders of little books of Arithmetic, Mathematics, and Aftronomy, have advertised of their performances-it is Education " made easy to the meanest capacities." -

The ancient system for the acquisition of knowledge, was by listening to the instructions of the wise

wife and experienced; and in fome of the old schools a probationary silence for a very long period was infifted on for that purpose. In those times, that might perhaps be fuitable enough; but now when life, according to some philosophers, is fo much shortened, and there are fo many more things to talk about, the ancient mode would furely be very preposterous. Indeed there is much reason to doubt if, even in ancient times, this method of listening was so much practised as has sometimes been represented. Pythagoras, it is prefumed, like fome philosophers of our own days, chose to talk for all the rest of the company, and enjoined filence to his scholars, that he might have hearers; but Socrates, who had been taught better breeding by his wife, let them have more than word about with him. Plutarch indeed, another of their wife men, fays, in a Treatife upon Education, that " man has two powers, which give him the pre-eminence over all other animals, understanding and speech; that the first is made to command, and the latter to obey; that understanding or mind is superior to accident or fortune, that fickness or disease has no power over it, and that the wrinkles of age do not diminish its beauty; that time, which conquers all things, has no effect on it, but, by a privilege peculiar to itself, it maintains its youth in old age." This Plutarch, however, was himfelf

on an his ab eq OV exa tur the fup tha tex

No

buf of t the be fpe: oth

tho

wh

fho

the

froi ing best an t

on are

one of the most talkative fellows in the world, and delighted in story-telling beyond any man of his time; and the description he has given as above, of understanding or intelligence, applies equally to the other faculty he meant to fet it over, to wit, that of speech. We have every day examples to convince us, that neither loss of fortune, bad health, or old age, has any power over the tongue; to it indeed the circumstance of its fuperior vigour, when old, applies fo firikingly, that one would almost suppose an error in the text, and that there was here a mistake, which those Greeks had a hard word to express, but which fignified, that one had put first what should have been last: On this supposition, what the author really meant to fay is, that it is the business of the tongue to command, and the part of the understanding to obey.

Now this, when so corrected, is pretty nearly the modern idea, which is, that knowledge is to be acquired fully as much, or rather more, by speaking than by hearing; and this rule, like all other rules of education, is to be attended to from the earliest years. Mothers, who, according to the ablest opinions on the head, are the best instructors of early youth, have particularly an excellent method of inculcating this doctrine on their pupils. As they grow up, those pupils are to be confirmed in the practice of it. When Vol. II.

to

tl

re

ti

0

ti

W

rig

W

for

brought into company, they are to be particularly cautioned against that antique bashfulness which used to disqualify young people from this attainment; as far indeed as youth might be used by way of argument for silence, they are to forget altogether their being young, and to talk, with the authority of experience and the loquacity of age, in all places, public and private. Neither the Church nor the Playhouse is to be excepted; and in public exhibitions of greater moment, if a young man, for example, happens to get into the House of Commons, and gives himself any trouble about what is going on there, it is wonderful how much he may learn merely by speaking, as the daily examples of Orators, who get up without knowing any thing of what they are to talk about, evince.

There is one part of the course of modern education, which might at first view be supposed unfavourable to this mode of acquiring know-ledge—and that is the article of travelling; because it often happens, that, from a want of the languages of those countries through which he is to pass, a young traveller cannot speak so much as is proper for the purpose. But this may be almost entirely remedied in *Paris*, and other capitals of every foreign country, by conversing with English only, or with such of the natives as already understand a little of the English tongue, and

and are very willing to learn more of it, as Frifeurs, Tailors, Valets de place, &c. From such companions, one not only may obtain a very competent knowledge of the manners and customs of fuch foreign countries; but one has also a favourable opportunity of communicating to them the manners and customs of one's own, which can be done with much more freedom and truth to fuch hearers than to others. In this manner travel, instead of a hindrance, will be of very great use in promoting this new and improved mode of education; it will promote speaking, and insure an audience, both while a young man remains abroad, and after he comes home; while abroad, he will speak of nothing but his own country, which will enable him to speak of nothing but foreign countries when he returns.

This general maxim, which I am here endeavouring to enforce, must however be understood to apply to people of a certain fortune only. With those in less favoured circumstances, hearing and receiving instruction are necessary, at least in particular situations and societies. In the company of the great or the rich, which they are at all times to seek after and frequent, they must listen with as unlimited assent, though not quite so rigid a silence, as the disciples of the Philosopher we first mentioned; but, when they leave this society, and get among their equals, they will

then have the privilege of communicating what knowledge they have received, and are entitled to impose silence on their auditory, by the decisive authority of those great and rich men, of whose school they are. This leads me to mention a method of acquiring knowledge, the most easy and compendious of any, which is, by growing rich or great one's self; a truth which I have seen many very wise and learned men confess, by the deference they paid to the opinions and information of one lately come to the possession of a fortune or a title, whom, before he attained that wealth or rank, they had been obliged to pronounce very ignorant and uninformed.

But as those who are poor may acquire know-ledge instantaneously by growing rich, so those who are rich may in some cases acquire know-ledge very rapidly by growing poor. Adversity, says some ancient sage, is the greatest of all teachers; in some of her schools, however, people learn slowly, which was the old method; in others she communicates knowledge with astonishing rapidity, which is the new mode; as, for instance, at that modern seminary of instruction, the Gaming-table. It is indeed surprising what universality of knowledge is there to be attained, as may be judged of from the manner in which many people in eminent stations, both civil and military, have acquitted themselves,

who

W

le

fe

C

C

W

ti

th

m

0

tu

pa

th

CC

ed

he

m

th

ca

fo

th

who had acquired the qualifications necessary for fuch appointments at that fountain of know-ledge alone.

Another method by which a young man may attain knowledge with very little trouble to himfelf, is by purchasing a commission in the army. There is fomething in the bare putting on of a cockade which inspires knowledge, or at least the confidence of it, which answers most purposes as well, and which gives the title to fpeak, fo effential to this modern system of education. Unless the course of his studies be interrupted by actual fervice, which is not often the case, there are many opportunities of improvement for a foldier, of which, in a civil capacity, he would be entirely deprived. During one half of the year at country quarters, he has the advantage of that folitude which fo many philosophers and poets have panted after as the nurse of contemplation, as the mother of knowledge; the other half he can contrive, by a leave of absence, to spend in the edifying fociety of the capital. In the first case, he can avail himself of the science of the exciseman, the learning of the curate, and fometimes the knowledge of the squire; in the other, he can refort to the fources of that multifarious information which is to be found at the coffeehouse. the tavern, the playhouses, and Ranelagh.

0 3

As for the female world, the same rule of obtaining knowledge, or educating themselves, by talking, not listening, is equally expedient, and indeed seems more particularly adapted to the genius of the sex. In this they may, by a prudent choice of their society among the other sex, be much assisted: as they can easily find a pretty numerous class of well-bred young gentlemen, who will never introduce any subject, nor treat any subject already introduced, but in such a manner as does not at all require being listened to; so that every member of the party may with great ease, and without any material injury, speak at one and the same time.

But as I enumerated some very easy and speedy methods of the men's acquiring knowledge, so there is one way, as easy as any of those, by which the Ladies may attain it—I mean by being married; which perhaps is the reason why some prudent and economical mothers defer all sorts of instruction till that period, except some particular pieces of knowledge, which may tend to procure their daughters that opportunity of immediate improvement. In a married state, a young lady has an increased advantage of that power of talking which I have mentioned as so essential to the cultivation of the mind. Besides the superior privileges of a matron to use her tongue, she has by marriage acquired a necessary assistant

for a speaker; she has provided herself with a hearer in her husband.

The Lounger has been favoured with two communications from female correspondents, which, contrary to his established custom, he thinks himself obliged to acknowledge.

Mrs. Invoice has told her story in a very natural and forcible manner; and the wrongs of which she complains from the partner of her late husband, exhibit such an impudent abuse of public indulgence, as justly deserves every reprehension a pen so able as hers can instict. But her recital admits of so directly personal an allusion, as, notwithstanding all its merit, unavoidably precludes its insertion. Though the pictures which this work occasionally exhibits, to be of any value at all, must be true to nature; yet it were equally averse to the feelings of the author, and to the dignity of his paper, to make them the portraits of individuals.

The verses of Delia are written with ease and spirit; there is but one objection to their being inserted, their very high praise of the Lounger, which, though it were ingratitude in him not to acknowledge, it might be deemed vanity to publish.

rangas bas sanlios pione en capas se chostela un encontractuos fa chicachtante color

Nº 68. SATURDAY, May 20, 1786.

THAT "Poet and Creator are the same," is equally allowed in Criticism as in Etymology; and that, without the powers of invention and imagination, nothing great or highly delightful in Poetry can be atchieved.

I have often thought that the same thing holds in some measure with regard to the reader as well as the writer of poetry. Without somewhat of a congenial imagination in the former, the works of the latter will afford a very inferior degree of pleasure. The mind of him who reads should be able to imagine what the productive sancy of the Poet creates and presents to his view; to look on the world of sancy set before him with a native's eye, and to hear its language with a native's ear; to acknowledge its manners, to seel its passions, and to trace, with somewhat of an instinctive glance, those characters with which the Poet has peopled it.

If in the perusal of any poet this is required, Shakespeare, of all poets, seems to claim it the most. Of all poets, Shakespeare appears to have possessed a fancy

a fancy the most prolific, an imagination the most luxuriantly fertile. In this particular he has been frequently compared to Homer, though those who have drawn the parallel, have done it. I know not why, with a fort of distrust of their affertion. Did we not look at the Greek with that reverential awe which his antiquity impresses, I think we might venture to affirm, that in this respect the other is more than his equal. In invention of incident, in diversity of character, in affemblage of images, we can scarcely indeed conceive Homer to be surpassed; but in the mere creation of fancy, I can discover nothing in the Iliad that equals the Tempest or the Macbeth of Shakespeare. The machinery of Homer is indeed stupendous; but of that machinery the materials were known; or, though it should be allowed that he added fomething to the mythology he found, yet still the language and the manners of his deities are merely the language and the manners of men. Of Shakespeare, the machinery may be faid to be produced as well as combined by himself. Some of the beings of whom it is composed, neither tradition nor romance afforded him; and of those whom he borrowed thence, he invented the language and the manners; language and manners peculiar to themfelves, for which he could draw no analogy from mankind. Though formed by fancy, however,

0 5

his personages are true to nature, and a reader of that pregnant imagination which I have mentioned above, can immediately decide on the just-ness of his conceptions; as he who beholds the masterly expression of certain portraits, pronounces with confidence on their likeness, though unacquainted with the persons from whom they were drawn.

But it is not only in those untried regions of magic or of witchery that the creative power of Shakespeare has exerted itself. By a very singular felicity of invention, he has produced, in the beaten field of ordinary life, characters of such perfect originality, that we look on them with no less wonder at his invention, than on those preternatural beings, which "are not of this earth;" and yet they speak a language so purely that of common society, that we have but to step abroad into the world to hear every expression of which it is composed. Of this sort is the character of Falstaff.

On the subject of this character I was lately discoursing with a friend, who is very much endowed with that critical imagination of which I have suggested the use in the beginning of this paper. The general import of his observations may form neither an useless nor unamusing field

for speculation to my readers.

Though

Though the character of Falstaff, said my friend, is of so striking a kind as to engross almost the whole attention of the audience, in the reprefentation of the play in which it is first introduced; yet it was probably only a fecondary and incidental object with Shakespeare in composing that play. He was writing a feries of historical dramas, on the most remarkable events of the English history, from the time of King John downwards. When he arrived at the reign of Henry IV. the diffipated youth and extravagant pranks of the Prince of Wales could not fail to excite his attention, as affording at once a source of moral reflection in the ferious department, and a fund of infinite humour in the comic part of the drama. In providing him with affociates for his hours of folly and of riot, he probably borrowed, as was his custom, from some old play. interlude, or story, the names and incidents which he has used in the first part of Henry IV. Oldeaftle, we know, was the name of a character in fuch a play, inferted there, it is probable (in those days of the Church's omnipotence in every department of writing), in odium of Sir John Oldcaftle, chief of the Lollards, though Shakespeare afterwards, in a Protestant reign, changed it to Falstaff. This leader of the gang, which the wanton extravagance of the Prince was to cherish and protect, it was necessary to endow 06 with

with qualities sufficient to make the young Henry, in his society,

" doff the world aside,
And bid it pass."

Shakespeare therefore has endowed him with infinite wit and humour, as well as an admirable degree of fagacity and acuteness in observing the characters of men; but has joined those qualities with a groffness of mind, which his youthful master could not but see, nor seeing but despise. With talents less conspicuous, Falstaff could not have attracted Henry; with profligacy less gross and less contemptible, he would have attached him too much. Falstaff's was just "that unyoked humour of idleness," which the Prince could "a while uphold," and then cast off for ever. The audience to which this strange compound was to be exhibited were to be in the fame predicament with the Prince, to laugh and to admire while they despised; to feel the power of his humour, the attraction of his wit, the Justice of his reflections, while their contempt and their hatred attended the lowness of his manners, the groffness of his pleasures, and the unworthiness of his vice.

Falstaff is truly and literally "ex Epicuri grege porcus," placed here within the pale of this world world to fatten at his leifure, neither disturbed by feeling nor restrained by virtue. He is not, however, positively much a villain, though he never starts aside in the pursuit of interest or of pleasure, when knavery comes in his way. We feel contempt, therefore, and not indignation, at his crimes, which rather promotes than hinders our enjoying the ridicule of the fituation, and the admirable wit with which he expresses himself in it. As a man of this world, he is endowed with the most superior degree of good sense and discernment of character; his conceptions, equally acute and just, he delivers with the expression of a clear and vigorous understanding: and we see that he thinks like a wife man, even when he is not at the pains to talk wifely.

Perhaps indeed there is no quality more conspicuous throughout the writings of Shakespeare, than that of good sense, that intuitive sagacity with which he looks on the manners, the characters, and the pursuits of mankind. The bursts of passion, the strokes of nature, the sublimity of his terrors, and the wonderful creation of his fancy, are those excellencies which strike spectators the most, and are therefore most commonly enlarged on; but to an attentive peruser of his writings, his acute perception and accurate discernment of ordinary character and conduct, that

skill, if I may so express it, with which he delineates the plan of common life, will, I think, appear no less striking, and perhaps rather more wonderful; more wonderful, because we cannot fo eafily conceive that power of genius by which it tells us what actually exists, though it has never feen it, than that by which it creates what never existed. This power, when we read the works, and confider the fituation of Shakespeare, we shall allow him in a most extraordinary degree. The delineation of manners found in the Greek tragedians is excellent and just; but it confists chiefly of those general maxims which the wisdom of the schools might inculcate, which a borrowed experience might teach. That of Shakespeare marks the knowledge of intimacy with mankind. It reaches the elevation of the great, and penetrates the obscurity of the low; detects the cunning, and overtakes the bold; in short, presents that abstract of life in all its modes, and indeed in every time, which every one without experience must believe, and every one with experience must know to be true.

With this fagacity and penetration into the characters and motives of mankind, Shakespeare has invested Falstaff in a remarkable degree: he never utters it, however, out of character, or at a season where it might better be spared. Indeed

his good sense is rather in his thoughts than in his speech; for so we may call those solloquies in which he generally utters it. He knew what coin was most current with those he dealt with, and fashioned his discourse according to the disposition of his hearers; and he sometimes lends himself to the ridicule of his companions, when he has a chance of getting any interest on the loan.

But we oftener laugh with than at him; for his humour is infinite, and his wit admirable. This quality, however, still partakes in him of that Epicurean groffness which I have remarked to be the ruling characteristic of his disposition. He has neither the vanity of a wit, nor the fingularity of a humourist, but indulges both talents, like any other natural propenfity, without exertion of mind or warmth of enjoyment. A late excellent actor, whose loss the stage will long regret, used to represent the character of Falstaff in a manner different from what had been uniformly adopted from the time of Quin downwards. He exchanged the comic gravity of the old school, for those bursts of laughter in which fympathetic audiences have fo often accompanied him. From accompanying him it was indeed impossible to refrain; yet, though the execution was masterly, I cannot agree in that idea of the character. He who laughs, is a man of feeling in merriment. Falstaff was of a very different constitution. He turned wit, as he says he did "disease, into commodity."—" Oh! it is much that a lie with a slight oath, and a jest with a sad brow, will do with a fellow that never had the ache in his shoulders."

Z

Nº 69. SATURDAY, May 27, 1786.

r a round a stratage see that we see I settle element of a line of the control of

(Continuation of the Remarks on the Character of Falstaff.)

de wegene beef wit opewal die die die de bester die

TO a man of pleasure of such a constitution as Falstaff, temper and good humour were necessarily consequent. We find him therefore but once I think angry, and then not provoked beyond measure. He conducts himself with equal moderation towards others; his wit lightens, but does not burn; and he is not more inoffensive when the joker, than unoffended when joked upon: "I am not only witty myfelf, but the cause that wit is in other men." In the evenness of his humour he bears himself thus (to use his own expression), and takes in the points of all affailants without being hurt. The language of contempt, of rebuke, or of conviction, neither puts him out of liking with himself or with others. None of his passions rise beyond this control of reason, of self-interest, or of indulgence.

Queen

Queen Elizabeth, with a curiofity natural to a woman, defired Shakespeare to exhibit Falstaff as a lover: He obeyed her, and wrote the Merry Wives of Windsor; but Falstaff's love is only factor for his interest, and he wishes to make his mistresses "his Exchequer, his East and West Indies, to both of which he will trade."

Though I will not go fo far as a paradoxical critic has done, and ascribe valour to Falstaff; yet if his cowardice is fairly examined, it will be found to be not so much a weakness as a principle. In his very cowardice there is much of the fagacity I have remarked in him; he has the fense of danger, but not the discomposure of fear. His presence of mind saves him from the sword of Douglas, where the danger was real; but he shows no fort of dread of the sheriff's visit, when he knew the Prince's company would probably bear him out: When Bardolph runs in frightened, and tells, that the fheriff, with a most monstrous watch, is at the door, "Out, you rogue! (answers he,) play out the play; I have much to fay in behalf of that Falftaff." Falftaff's cowardice is only proportionate to the danger; and fo would every wife man's be, did not other feeling makes him valiant.

Such feelings, it is the very characteristic of Falstaff to want. The dread of disgrace, the fense

fense of honour, and the love of same, he neither feels, nor pretends to feel:

"Like the fat weed "That roots itself at ease on Lethe's wharf,"

he is contented to repose on that earthy corner of sensual indulgence in which his fate has placed him, and enjoys the pleasures of the moment, without once regarding those siner objects of delight which the children of fancy and of feeling so warmly pursue.

The greatest refinement of morals, as well as of mind, is produced by the culture and exercise of the imagination, which derives, or is taught to derive, its objects of pursuit, and its motives of action, not from the fenses merely, but from future confiderations which fancy anticipates and realizes. Of this, either as the prompter, or the restraint of conduct, Falstaff is utterly devoid; yet his imagination is wonderfully quick and creative in the pictures of humour and the affociations of wit. But the "pregnancy of his wit," according to his own phrase, " is made a tapfter;" and his fancy, how vivid foever, still fubjects itself to the groffness of those sensual conceptions which are familiar to his mind. We are aftonished at that art by which Shakespeare leads the powers of genius, imagination, and wisdom, in captivity to this son of earth; 'tis as

1

if, transported into the enchanted island in the Tempest, we saw the rebellion of Caliban successful, and the airy spirits of Prospero ministering to the brutality of his slave.

Hence, perhaps, may be derived great part of that infinite amusement which succeeding audiences have always found from the representation of Falstaff. We have not only the enjoyment of those combinations, and of that contrast to which philosophers have ascribed the pleasure we derive from wit in general, but we have that singular combination and contrast, which the gross, the sensual, and the brutish mind of Falstaff exhibits, when joined and compared with that admirable power of invention, of wit, and of humour, which his conversation perpetually displays.

In the immortal work of Cervantes we find a character with a remarkable mixture of wisdom and absurdity, which in one page excites our highest ridicule, and in the next is entitled to our highest respect. Don Quixote, like Falstaff, is endowed with excellent discernment, sagacity, and genius; but his good sense holds sief of his diseased imagination, of his over-ruling madness for the atchievements of knight-errantry, for heroic valour and heroic love. The ridicule in the character of Don Quixote consists in raising low and vulgar incidents, through the medium of his dis-

difordered fancy, to a rank of importance, dignity, and folemnity, to which in their nature they are the most opposite that can be imagined. With Falstaff it is nearly the reverse; the ridicule is produced by fubjecting wisdom, honour, and other the most grave and dignified principles, to the control of groffness, buffoonery, and folly. 'Tis like the pastime of a familymasquerade, where laughter is equally excited by dressing clowns as gentlemen, or gentlemen as clowns. In Falstaff, the heroic attributes of our nature are made to wear the garb of meanness and absurdity. In Don Quixote, the common and the servile are clothed in the dresses of the dignified and the majestic; while, to heighten the ridicule, Sancho, in the half-deceived fimplicity, and half-discerning shrewdness of his character, is every now and then employed to pull off the mask.

If you would not think me whimfical in the parallel, continued my friend, I should say, that Shakespeare has drawn, in one of his immediately fubsequent plays, a tragic character very much refembling the comic one of Falstaff, I mean that of Richard III. Both are men of the world, both possess that fagacity and understanding which is fitted for its purposes, both despise those refined feelings, those motives of delicacy, those restraints of virtue, which might obstruct the

courfe

course they have marked out for themselves. The hypocrify of both costs them nothing, and they never feel that detection of it to themselves which rankles in the conscience of less determined hypocrites. Both use the weaknesses of others, as skilful players at a game do the ignorance of their opponents; they enjoy the advantage, not only without felf-reproach, but with the pride of superiority. Richard indeed aspires to the crown of England, because Richard is wicked and ambitious: Falstaff is contented with a thousand pounds of Justice Shallow's, because he is only luxurious and diffipated. Richard courts Lady Anne and the Princess Elizabeth for his purposes: Falstaff makes love to Mrs. Ford and Mrs. Page for his. Richard is witty like Falstaff, and talks of his own figure with the same sarcastic indifference. Indeed, fo much does Richard, in the higher walk of villany, resemble Falstaff in the lower region of roguery and diffipation, that it were not difficult to show, in the dialogue of the two characters, however diffimilar in fituation, many passages and expressions in a ftyle of remarkable resemblance.

Of feeling, and even of passion, both characters are very little susceptible; as Falstass is the knave and the sensualist, so Richard is the villain of principle. Shakespeare has drawn one of passion in the person of Macbeth. Macbeth pro-

duces horror, fear, and sometimes pity; Richard, detestation and abhorrence only. The first he has led amidst the gloom of sublimity, has shown agitated by various and wavering emotions. He is fometimes more fanguinary than Richard, because he is not insensible of the weakness or the passion of revenge; whereas the cruelty of Richard is only proportionate to the object of his ambition, as the cowardice of Falstaff is proportionate to the object of his fear: But the bloody and revengeful Macbeth is yet susceptible of compassion and subject to remorfe. In contemplating Macbeth, we often regret the perversion of his nature; and even when the justice of Heaven overtakes him, we almost forget our hatred at his enormities, in our pity for his miffortunes. Richard, Shakespeare has placed amidst the tangled paths of party and ambition, has represented cunning and fierce from his birth. untouched by the fense of humanity, hardly subject to remorfe, and never to contrition; and his fall produces that unmixed and perfect fatisfaction which we feel at the death of some savage beaft that had desolated the country from instinctive fierceness and natural malignity.

The weird-fisters, the gigantic deities of northern mythology, are fit agents to form Macbeth. Richard is the production of those worldly and creeping demons, who slide upon the earth their

instru-

instruments of mischief to embroil and plague mankind. Falstaff is the work of Circe, and her swinish associates, who, in some favoured hour of revelry and riot, moulded this compound of gross debauchery, acute discernment, admirable invention, and nimble wit, and sent him for a consort to England's madcap Prince; to stamp currency on idleness and vice, and to wave the stag of solly and dissipation over the seats of gravity, of wisdom, and of virtue.

Z

END OF THE SECOND VOLUME.

about the land and the stand and all the sould be the

bould that and shouled his elapity from in-

Barthe free land and bas aversons of thre 9